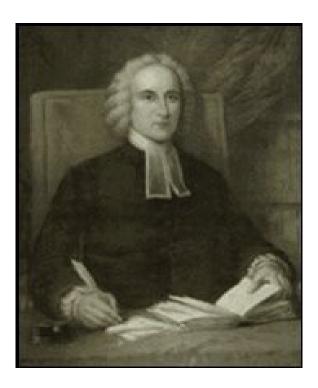
# Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook



"As Edwards saw it,
the discipline of work was part of his worship of God,
an offering of his time to God. Moreover,
huge amounts of work were directed toward knowing the ways of God.
In addition to carefully crafting lengthy sermons each week,
he was deeply engaged in biblical study,
a daily activity that produced several major notebooks
filled with his tiny writing."

Jonathan Edwards: A Life, by George M. Marsden, p 133

# **Table of Contents**

Introduction	
Why Read Jonathan Edwards?	6
Where to start	
I. Three Different Collections	9
1. The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale	
Dates, sizes, price of the 26 volumes	12
Comparative Cost of JE Material	
Volume 1: Freedom of the Will	
Contents Volume 1	
Volume 2: Religious Affections	
Contents Volume 2	
Volume 3: Original Sin	
Contents Volume 3	21
Volume 4: The Great Awakening	
Contents Volume 4	
Volume 5: Apocalyptic Writings	
Contents Volume 5	
Volume 6: Scientific and Philosophical Writings	
Contents Volume 6	32
Volume 7: The Life of David Brainerd	
Contents Volume 7	
Volume 8: Ethical Writings	
Contents Volume 8	
Volume 9: A History of the Work of Redemption	
Contents Volume 9	
Volume 10: Sermons and Dscourses, 1720-1723	
Contents Volume 10	43
Volume 11: Typological Writings	
Contents Volume 11	
Volume 12: Ecclesiastical Writings	
Contents Volume 12	47
Volume 13: "The Miscellanies", Entry Nos. a-z, 1-500	
Contents Volume 13	48
Volume 14: Sermons and Discourses, 1723-1729	50
Contents Volume 14	
Volume 15: Notes on Scripture	
Contents Volume 15	52
Volume 16: Letters and Personal Writings	
Contents Volume 16	53
Volume 17: Sermons and Discourses, 1730-1733	
Contents Volume 17	60
Volume 18: The "Miscellanies," 501-832	
Contents Volume 18	62

Volume 19: Sermons and Discourses, 1734-1738	64
Contents Volume 19	
Volume 20: The "Miscellanies," 833-1152	66
Contents Volume 20	
Volume 21: Writings on the Trinity, Grace, and Faith	67
Contents Volume 21	67
Volume 22: Sermons and Discourses, 1739-1742	68
Contents Volume 22	68
Volume 23: The "Miscellanies," 1153–1360	70
Contents Volume 23	
Volume 24: The Blank Bible	71
Contents Volume 24	71
Volume 25: Sermons and Discourses, 1743-1758	73
Contents Volume 25	73
Volume 26: The Works of Jonathan Edwards	75
Contents Volume 26	75
2. The Works of Jonathan Edwards Yale Set Electronic Version	77
User Agreement	
3. Miscellaneous Jonathan Edwards Material	88
About JE	88
By JE	
II. Database of Jonathan Edwards Material	
Appendices	
Appendix 1 Time line of Jonathan Edwards	
Appendix 2 The Resolutions of Jonathan Edwards	
Appendix 3 Personal Narrative	
Appendix 4 Log of JE Readings	_
Appendix 5 How to Have a Jonathan Edwards Reading Group	
Appendix 6 Bibliography	
Conclusion	157

#### Introduction

This handbook is designed to aid one in reading Jonathan Edwards.

There are three collections of JE material.

- **1.** The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale (TWJE). This helps one both read the TWJE and/or buy the various volumes.
- $\textbf{2.} \ \ \textbf{The electronic version of} \ \textit{The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale}.$

This electronic version of TWJE is in PDF (Portable Document Format).

3. Miscellaneous Jonathan Edwards Material.

This material is a collection of JE material from various sources and over several decades.

The database/index in this handbook identifies and coordinates the JE material.

The appendices give very helpful material to the reader of JE.

#### Why Read Jonathan Edwards?

#### Because many lives have been changed by reading JE.

God's ownership and use of JE is unquestioned.

#### Because JE is not hard to read.

Readers of JE need no special education. His vocabulary is not as technical as one would expect. The challenge with JE is not his terms or jargon but his concepts. JE uses ordinary language to express profound and powerful concepts. It just takes practice.

#### Because of JE's place in history.

JE died in 1758 and the declaration of independence was signed 18 years later in 1776. His ministry was to the founding generation of our country. His place in history and how it contributed to the developing of the American thought, life and theology is more tangible than the average person knows. Many of those that have specialized in the segment of history have realized how influential he was on the American mind.

#### Because of JE's committed life.

JE's intimacy with God was his real secret. Perhaps more than any other theologian JE had the mind of God and the anointing of His Spirit. Life in the colonial American frontier in 1700s was conducive to a more secluded, contemplative and intimate life with God. JE seems to have made the most of this.

We get some understanding of the degree of commitment that the man had when we examine his resolutions and his personal narrative. Both of these are in the **Appendices**. As we read JE it might be good to re-read and mediate on his resolutions. We have included them in this handbook for that purpose.

#### Where to start

The most famous sermon church history is JE's sermon *Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God*. This gives a false representation of JE. He is not just a hellfire and brimstone preacher. He has a lot of sobering and strong things to say about sin and judgment. But—he also has many profound things to say about heaven, love, Holy Spirit, Trinity, and death of Christ.

JE is very often associated with the subject of "Revival". There is good reason for this. One can learn a lot about "revival" from JE even though much of his material on the subject is more on the corrective and apologetic aspect of revival. One might be tempted to question the value of revival after reading JE on the subject.

Where should a pastor start reading? The sermons are probably the best place. They are shorter and easier to read and offer a large variety of topics. It is easy to get confused in a 300 page treaties from JE.

In the Yale Set the Sermons are in These Volumes		hese Volumes
Volume	For the Years	Number
10	1720 - 1723	21
14	1723 - 1729	20
17	1730 - 1733	18
19	1734 - 1738	32
22	1739 - 1742	35
25	1743 - 1758	39

**This totals to 165 sermons.** Other publications have sermons not in the Yale set. See "Index to The Works of Jonathan Edwards" at the end of this handbook. These 165 sermons may be viewed, read and download at <a href="http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse">http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse</a>. Click on one of the volume numbers in the table and you will see the sermons in that volume.

These six volumes of sermons could be a good way to learn JE. Volume 10 has "General Introduction to the Sermons: Jonathan Edward's Art of Prophesying" (v10 3-258) a 256 page analysis of JE's preaching style. In addition each of the six volumes have preface to that time period. This will help the reader understand the context in which JE was preaching. Also, each sermon has an introduction by the editor specifically for that sermon.

Where should a theologian start reading? The larger works that are of special interest i.e. "Original Sin", "Justification", "The Miscellanies", "Writings on the Trinity, Grace, "The Nature of True Virture and Faith".

Topically, a good place to start is with JE's treatment of the subjects of grace, love, Holy Spirit, Trinity and Christ's Sacrifice.

We suggest that one not start with one of his long treaties. But rather start with individual sermons that you have prayerfully selected.

The introductory and critical material in the Yale edition is very good preparation to read JE.

#### **Specific Suggestions for Reading Jonathan Edwards**

A Divine and Supernatural Light (TWJE,V14 67-96)

A Dissertation Concerning The End For Which God Created The World (TWJE,v8 403-536)

All True Grace in the Heart Tends to Holy Practice in the Life (In Miscellaneous Folder)

Blessed Struggle (TWJE, v 19, 418)

Christians a Chosen Generation (TWJE,v17 273-328)

Christ's Agony (In Miscellaneous Folder)

Christ's Sacrifice (TWJE,v10 592-604)

Concerning the End for which God Created the World (TWJE, v8 403-536)

Discourse on the Trinity (TWJE,v21 109-144)

Efficacious Grace (TWJE,v21 198-291)

Equality of the Persons of the Trinity (TWJE,v21 145-148)

Heaven is a Progressive State (TWJE,v8 706-738)

Honey from the Rock (TWJE,v17 121-138)

Justification by Faith Alone (TWJE,v19 143-242)

Nothing Upon Earth Can Represent the Glories of Heaven (TWJE,v14 33-160)

Personal Narrative Yale (TWJE,v16 790-804)

Praying for the Spirit (TWJE,v22 211-223)

Pressing Into The Kingdom Of God (TWJE,v19 272-304)

Safety, Fullness, and Sweet Refreshment, to be Found in Christ (In Miscellaneous Folder)

Seeking After Christ (TWJE,v22 289-297.)

Striving After Perfection (TWJE,v19 680-703)

The Everlasting Love of God (TWJE,v19 473-490)

The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth (TWJE,v22 80-102)

The Sole Consideration, That God Is God, Sufficient to Still All Objections to His Sovereignty (In Miscellaneous Folder)

The Spirit of the True Saints Is a Spirit of Divine Love (In Miscellaneous Folder)

The Threefold Work of the Holy Ghost (TWJE,V14 371-436)

Treatise on Grace (TWJE,v21 149-197)

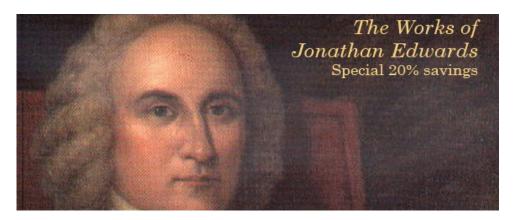
True Grace Distinguished From The Experience Of Devils (TWJE, V25 605-640)

# I. Three Different Collections

# There are three different collections of Jonathan Edwards's material referenced in this handbook.

- **1.** *The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale* (TWJE) Twenty six hardbound volumes published by Yale Publication. 26 vols 16,919 pages
- 2. The electronic version of *The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale* in PDF format.
- 3. Miscellaneous Jonathan Edwards Material.

#### 1. The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale



fonathun Edwards

http://edwards.yale.edu/

"The Jonathan Edwards Project is the first of its kind—a comprehensive, exhaustive effort to produce an online archive of all of Edwards' sermons, treatises, letters and musings to serve the needs of anyone who cares to know the man. To date, no other university or institute has attempted to transcribe, computerize and then post online the complete works of any one historical figure. . . . Though he may never attain the rock-star status of George Washington, with the Yale project, Edwards will live forever.—Adrian Brune, *Hartford Courant* 

United States 1-800-405-1619 1-800-406-9145 TriLiteral 100 Maple Ridge Dr. Cumberland, RI 02864-1769 U.S.A.

"The Works of Jonathan Edwards was initially conceived by renowned literary historian Perry Miller in 1953. Its aim was to publish a modern critical edition of Edwards' published and unpublished works, issued in book form by Yale University Press. Twenty-six volumes, along with A Jonathan Edwards Reader (1995) and The Sermons of Jonathan Edwards: A Reader (1999), have been released. ......

"But even with the Edwards *Works* amounting to a 26-volume letterpress series, less than half of Edwards's total writings was available. To provide the entirety of Edwards's corpus on a global basis, we have created the *Works of Jonathan Edwards Online* (*WJE Online*), a digital environment that supports and assists the research, reading, and teaching of Edwards's writings, primarily through a comprehensive, searchable online database that contains the series published by Yale University Press but also tens of thousands of pages of unpublished computerized transcripts--sermons, notebooks, essays, letters, and personalia--that the Jonathan Edwards Center has on file. Complementing these primary texts are reference works, secondary works, chronologies, and audio, video, and visual sources. Simply put, no comparable digital resource for an American religious figure exists.

**About the Jonathan Edwards Center** The Jonathan Edwards Center at Yale University (JEC) came into being in October 2003, on the three-hundredth anniversary of Jonathan Edwards' birth.

The JEC grew out of the offices of the *Works of Jonathan Edwards*, the contemporary critical print edition of selections from the Edwards papers."

"In 2003, in anticipation of the completion of the publication of *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* letterpress volumes, the birth of the Jonathan Edwards Center was announced. The JEC exists to support research and inquiry into the life and writings of the man often dubbed "America's Theologian." The primary vehicle by which we do this work is the publication of the *Works of Jonathan Edwards Online*, a comprehensive, fully-searchable, critical, annotated online edition of the papers of Jonathan Edwards, a corpus of some 100,000 pages of sermons, notebooks, letters, and treatises. The *WJE Online* edition, housed at the Jonathan Edwards Center and its international offices, is integrated with Scripture citations, primary sources--referenced by Edwards--and relevant scholarly books and articles."

From: http://edwards.yale.edu/about-us

The following material, "The Works of Jonathan Edwards" can be found at: http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse

You can read and/or copy the material to your computer. To copy use the clipboard or copy and past function. (The footnotes are hyper-linked from the text to the note and back from the note to the text. Since this works only in the electronic form the footnotes will be very difficult to find in printed form. For the printed form the notes would need to be repositioned to their appropriate Yale pages. In the electronic version much of the material has already had this modification made.)

The Set is 26 volumes that delivers about half of what Jonathan Edwards (JE) wrote.

The Yale edition is the ultimate in readability, accuracy and critical treatment.

The 26 volume set described below (see table of contents of the individual volumes below) can be viewed and/or downloaded at <a href="http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse">http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse</a>. The use of the table of contents of the 26 volumes will help one find the material desired at this web site.

# Dates, sizes, price of the 26 volumes

Examine the "table of contents" of the volumes below and when you find a sermon or article you want to read or bring it your computer. Identify the volume the material is in and then go to the above link and open that volume.

Volume	Title	Date	Pages	Price
1	Freedom of the Will	1957	506	\$110
2	Religious Affections	1959	526	\$110
3	Original Sin	1970	464	\$110
4	The Great Awakening	1972	607	\$110
5	Apocalyptic Writings	1977	481	\$100
6	Scientific and Philosophical Writings	1980	443	\$110
7	The Life of David Brainerd	1984	620	\$110
8	Ethical Writings	1989	808	\$120
9	A History of the Work of Redemption	1989	602	\$110
10	Sermons and Discourses, 1720-1723	1992	688	\$110
11	Typological Writings	1993	432	\$100
12	Ecclesiastical Writings	1994	674	\$110
13	"The Miscellanies", Entry Nos. a-z, 1-500	1994	596	\$110
14	Sermons and Discourses, 1723-1729	1997	590	\$110
15	Notes on Scripture	1998	674	\$110
16	Letters and Personal Writings	1998	878	\$100
17	Sermons and Discourses, 1730-1733	1999	496	\$110
18	The "Miscellanies," 501-832	2000	592	\$110
19	Sermons and Discourses, 1734-1738	2001	864	\$110
20	The "Miscellanies," 833-1152	2002	592	\$110
21	Writings on the Trinity, Grace, and Faith	2002	592	\$110
22	Sermons and Discourses, 1739-1742	2003	608	\$110
23	The "Miscellanies," 1153–1360	2004	784	\$110
24	The Blank Bible (2 books)	2006	1472	\$220
25	Sermons and Discourses, 1743-1758	2006	816	\$100
26	Catalogues of Books	2008	512	\$95
	Total		16,919	\$2,925

These 26 volumes can be purchased from Yale Publication at a 20% discount. Some of the volumes can be purchased from **Amazon** new or used at less than the the Yale 20% discounted price. These volumes can be viewed and down loaded at: <a href="http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse.">http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse.</a>

#### **Comparative Cost of JE Material**

Compare the cost of buying the *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* Yale edition (TWJE) in book form from Yale Press with the cost of printing the material from the electronic format.

#### **Book Purchasing**

The cost of the 26 volume set is \$2,925 (not counting the shipping or tax on the purchase) and the total number of pages are 16,919 or \$2,925 / 16,919 = \$0.17 per page. Each of books have an index which is about 5% of the pages so the readable pages would be 16,919 less 5% or 16,073. The cost per page of buying the material \$2,925 / 16,073 would be **\$0.18 per page**.

#### **Computer Printing**

With word processor formatting it takes 23 printing pages to produce 18 (18/23) pages of TWJE books, so it take 27.8% more computer pages to print the book pages, so the 16,073 TWJE pages would take 20,541 computer pages to print from e form.

The HP ink cartage that is suppose to print 700 pages is \$33, \$33 divided by 700 would be **\$0.047** per page ink cost.

The paper is cost is \$3 for 500 8.5x11 sheets from Wal-Mart, \$3 divided by 700 would be **\$0.006**.

Ink cost of \$0.047 plus paper cost of \$0.006 = **\$0.053 printing cost for each page**. The computer printing cost of TWJE set is \$0.053 x 20,541 or **\$1,088**.

#### The Difference

Cost per page difference is 0.18 less 0.053 or 0.127. (20,541 pages x 0.053 = 1,088). Book purchase cost of TWJE 26 volume set 0.053 less 0.053 less 0.053 would be 0.053 would be 0.053 would be 0.053.

This is a 70% reduction in cost.

If one gets the 20% discount referenced on the Yale website then \$2.925 now becomes \$2,340. Now add \$3 shipping for each book (\$3 x 26) or \$\$78 and you have \$\$2,418. With this discounted price of \$\$2,418 the e form printing of \$1,088 is a 55% savings.

These calculations assume that one would be printing the entire TWJE set which is not the case, one would be only printing what he read. (Some would not even print, they would read the material on the computer screen, this would be 100% reduction in cost of JE material) Also, the computer printed page is easier to read and allows for highlighting and annotating and can be archived in 3 ring binders.

Is the teaching of Jonathan Edwards worth it? Yes. It is worth it either way you get it.

#### **Volume 1: Freedom of the Will**

Edited by Paul Ramsay 1957 506 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300008487

This inaugural volume in *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* is his major contribution to theology and stands as a leading document on Calvinist thought. Mr. Ramsey's introduction provides a fresh analysis of Edwards' theological position, includes a study of his life and the intellectual issues in the America of his time, and examines the problem of free will in the philosophical context of today and in connection with Leibniz, Locke, and Hume.

Facsimile Title Page	V
Editorial Committee	vi
General Editor's Note	vii
Editor's Introduction	1
1. Edwards' Life while Writing the <i>Inquiry</i>	2
2. The Theological Issue	8
3. The Philosophical Argument	11
Definition of Liberty	12
The Act of Volition	16
Praiseworthiness and Blameworthiness	20
Is the Will Independent and Self-Moved?	23
The Origin of Arminian Notions of Liberty and Necessity,	
and the Shape of Edwards' Reply	27
Moral and Natural Necessity	34
4. Edwards and John Locke	47
5. Edwards and His Antagonists	65
Thomas Chubb	66
Daniel Whitby	81
Isaac Watts	89
6. Note on the Text	119
Acknowledgments	128
AUTHOR'S PREFACE	129
Text of Freedom of the Will	
Part I Wherein Are Explained Various Terms and Things Belongmg	
to the Subject of the Ensuing Discourse	135
SECTION 1. Concerning the Nature of the Will	137
SECTION 2. Concerning the Determination of the Will	141
SECTION 3. Concerning the Meaning of the Terms Necessity,	

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	16 / 157
Impossibility, Inability, etc. and of Contingence SECTION 4. Of the Distinction of Natural and Moral Necessity and Inability	156
Part II. Wherein It Is Considered, whether There Is or Can Be Any Such Sort of Freedom of Will, as That wherein Arminians Place the Essence of the Liberty of All Moral Agents; and Whether Any Such Thing Ever Was, or Can Be Conceived of	169
SECTION 1. Shewing the Manifest Inconsistence of the Arminian Notion of Liberty of Will, Consisting in the Will's Self-determining Power SECTION 2 Several Supposed Ways of Evading the Foregoing Reasoning	171
Considered SECTION 3. Whether Any Event Whatsoever, and Volition in Particular, Can	175
Come to Pass without a Cause of Its Existence SECTION 4. Whether Volition Can Arise without a Cause, through the	180
Activity of the Nature of the Soul SECTION 5. Shewing That if the Things Asserted in These Evasions Should Be Supposed to Be True, They Are Altogether Impertinent, and Can't Help the Cause of Arminian Liberty; and How This Being the State of	186
the Case, Arminian Writers Are Obliged to Talk Inconsistently SECTION 6. Concerning the Will's Determining in Things Which Are	190
Perfectly Indifferent, in the View of the Mind SECTION 7. Concerning the Notion of Liberty of Will Consisting in Indifference	195
All Necessity SECTION 9. Of the Connection of the Acts of the Will with the Dictates of the	213
Understanding SECTION 10. Volition Necessarily Connected with the Influence of Motives.	217
With Particular Observation of the Great Inconsistence of Mr. Chubb's Assertions and Reasonings, about the Freedom of the Will SECTION 11. The Evidence of God's Certain Foreknowledge of the	225
Volitions of Moral Agents SECTION 12. God's Certain Foreknowledge of the Future Volitions of Moral Agents, Inconsistent with Such a Contingence of Those Volitions, as Is without All Necessity. And Infers a Necessity of Volition, as Much as an Absolute Decree Connected with Anything Antecedent, or Not, yet They Must Be Necessary, in Such a Sense, as to Overthrow Arminian Liberty	<ul><li>239</li><li>270</li></ul>
Part III. Wherein Is Inquired, whether Any Such Liberty of Will as Arminians Hold, Be Necessary to Moral Agency, Virtue and Vice, Praise and	2/0
Dispraise, etc. SECTION 1. God's Moral Excellency Necessary, yet Virtuous and Praiseworthy	275 277
SECTION 2. The Acts of the Will of the HIM Christ Necessarily Holy, yet Virtuous, Praaewa etc.	281
SECTION 3. The Case of Such as Are Given Up of God to Sin, and of Fallen Man in General, Proves Moral Necessity and Inability to Be Consistent	
with Blameworthiness	295

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	17 / 157
SECTION 4. Command, and Obligation to Obedience, Consistent with Moral	
Inability to Obey SECTION 5. That Sincerity of Desires and End Supposed to Excuse in the	302
Nonperfonnance at selves Good, Particularly Considered	312
SECTION 6. Liberty of Indifference, Not Only Not Necessary to Virtue, but Utterly Inconsistent with It: and All, either Virtuous, or Vicious	Ü
Habits and Inclinations, Inconsistent with Arminian Notions of Liberty,	
and Moral Agency	320
SECTION 7. Arminian Notions of Moral Agency Inconsistent with All Influence of Motive and Inducement, in either Virtuous or Vicious Actions	328
Part IV, Wherein the chief Grounds of the Reasonings of Arminians, in	
Support and defense of Their Notions of Liberty, Moral Agency, etc.	
and against the Opposite Doctrine, Are Considered	335
SECTION 1. The Essence of the Virtue and Vice of the Dispositions of the	
Heart, and Acts of the Will, Lies Not in Their Cause, but Their Nature	337
SECTION 2. The Falseness and Inconsistence of That Metaphysical Notion	
of Action and Agency, Which Seems to Be Generally Entertained by the	0.40
Defenders of the Forementioned Notions of Liberty, Moral Agency, etc. SECTION 3. The Reasons Why Some Think It Contrary to Common Sense, to	343
Suppose Things Which Are Necessary, to Be Worthy of either Praise or	
Blame Mankind, to Suppose Moral Necessity to Be Consistent with Praise	
and Blame, Reward and Punishment	357
SECTION 5. Concerning Those Objections, that This Scheme of Necessity	
Renders All Means and Endeavors for the Avoiding of Sin, or the	
Obtaining Virtue and Holiness, Vain and to No Purpose; and That	
It Makes Men No More than Mere Machines in Affairs of Morality	
and Religion Maintained, that It Agrees with the Stoical Doctrine of Fate, and the	
Opinion of Mr. Hobbes SECTION 7. Concerning the Necessity of the Divine Will	372
SECTION 7. Concerning the Necessity of the Divine will SECTION 8. Some Further Objections against the Moral Necessity	375
of God's Volitions, Considered	384
SECTION 9. Concerning That Objection against the Doctrine Which	204
Has Been Maintained, that It Makes God the Author of Sin	397
SECTION 10. Concerning Sin's First Entrance into the World	413
SECTION 11. Of a Supposed Inconsistence of These Principles with	
God's Moral Character	415
SECTION 12. Of a Supposed Tendency of These Principles to Atheism, and	
Licentiousness	420
SECTION 13. Concerning That Objection against the Reasoning by Which the Calvinist Doctrine Is Supported, That It Is Metaphysical and Abstruse	
Doctrine is Supported, That it is Metaphysical and Abstruse	423
Conclusion. What Treatment This Discourse May Probably Meet with, from	
Some Persons	430
Consequences Concerning Several Calvinistic Doctrines; such as an Universal, Decisive Providence	401
The Total Depravity and Corruption of Man's Nature, Efficacious Grace	431 432
The rotal Deplacity and Corruption of Main's Mature, Efficacious Orace	43 <del>4</del>

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	18 / 157
An Universal and Absolute Decree; and Absolute, Eternal, Personal Election	434
Particular Redemption	435
Perseverance of Saints	435
Concerning the Treatment Which Calvinistic Writers and Divines Have	,55
Met with	437
The Unhappiness of the Change Lately in Many Protestant Countries	438
The Boldness of Some Writers	438
The Excellent Wisdom Appearing in the Holy Scriptures	439
RELATED CORRESPONDENCE	441
Introduction	443
Remarks on the Essays on the Principles of Morality and Natural Religion	453
To John Erskine, August 3, 1757	465
GENERAL INDEX	471
INDEX OF BIBLICIAL PASSAGES	491

v

#### **Volume 2: Religious Affections**

Edited by John E. Smith 1959 526 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300009668

This volume contains Edwards' most mature and persistent attempt to judge the validity of the religious development in eighteenth-century America known as the Great Awakening. In developing criteria for such judgment he attacked at the same time one of the fundamental questions facing all religion: how to distinguish genuine from spurious piety? The Awakening created much bitter controversy; on the one side stood the emotionalists and enthusiasts, and on the other the rationalists, for whom religion was essentially a matter of morality or good conduct and the acceptance of properly formulated doctrine. Edwards, with great analytical skill and enormous biblical learning, showed that both sides were in the wrong. He attacked both a "lifeless morality" as too pale as to be the essence of religion, and he rejected the excesses of a purely emotional religion more concerned for sensational effects than for the inner transformation of the self, which was, for him, the center of genuine Christianity.

#### **Contents Volume 2**

FACSIMILE TITLE PAGE

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	vi
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
1. Historical Background	2
2. The Argument: the "Twelve Signs of Gracious Affections"	8
First Sign, 24; Second Sign, 27; Third Sign, 29; Fourth Sign, 30;	
Fifth Sign, 33; Sixth Sign, 35; Seventh Sign, 36; Eighth and	
Ninth Signs, 37; Tenth Sign, 38; Eleventh Sign, 39;	
Twelfth Sign,	40
3. Religion, Revivalism, and Religious Affections	43
4. Learned Background: Edwards' Reading	52
Shepard, 53; Stoddard, 57; Flavel, Go; Preston, 63; Calvin, 64;	
Perkins, 65; Smith, 65; Doddridge, 66; Ames, 67; Owen, 68;	
Sibbes, 69; Gale, 70; Burgess, 71; Rutherford, 71; Turrctin, 73;	
Jones, 73 5. Note on the Text 73	00
6. Acknowledgments	82
AUTHOR'S PREFACE	84
AUTHORSTREPACE	04
TEXT OF RELIGIOUS AFFECTIONS	
Part I. Concerning the Nature of the Affections, and Their Importance in Religion	01
Part II. Shewing What Are No Certain Signs That Religious Affections	91
Are Truly Gracious, or That They Are Not	125
The Truly Gradious, of That They the Not	120

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	20 / 157
Part III. Shewing What Are Distinguishing Signs of Truly Gracious and Holy Affections  First Sign, 197; Second Sign, 240; Third Sign, 253; Fourth Sign, 266; Fifth Sign, 291; Sixth Sign, 311; Seventh Sign, 34°; Eighth Sign, 344; Ninth Sign, 357; Tenth Sign, 365; Eleventh Sign, 376; Twelfth Sign, 383	191
RELATED CORRESPONDENCE Introduction Text	463 465 470
INDEX	515

#### **Volume 3: Original Sin**

Edited by Clyde A. Holbrook 1970 464 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300011982

The controversy over human deprivation which raged throughout the eighteenth century was no mere intramural squabble among theologians but an important phase of the evolution in Western man's estimate of his nature and potentialities. By the time Jonathan Edwards entered the lists to champion the hated doctrine of original sin, he saw himself as not only defending a particular dogma but also combating an increasingly dominant drift of opinion which had already engulfed much of Europe and was encroaching dangerously upon America.

John Taylor's treatise was perhaps the boldest and most impressive assault on the doctrine which more than any other contradicted the Enlightenment view of man, and it haunted Edwards throughout all the pressing duties and personal hardships of the years just before and during his sojourn at Stockbridge. Ultimately, he was able to develop a thorough rebuttal of Taylor which focused on three major issues: the fact and nature of original sin, its cause and transmission, and God's responsibility for man's sinfulness.

First published in 1758, *The Great Christian Doctrine of Original Sin Defended* went though at least 13 separate editions and was included in all collected editions of Edwards' works. The text of the first edition has now been brought into accord with the principles of the Yale Edition, making full use of all relevant manuscript materials. Mr. Holbrook's comprehensive Introduction and annotations provide detailed information about the sources, development, and reception of the work.

Clyde A. Holbrook is William H. Danforth Professor of Religion at Oberlin College.

FACSIMILE TITLE PACE	V
EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	vi
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
1. The New England Controversy on Original Sin	4
2. Edwards' Life and Literary Sources	16
3. Exposition of Arguments	26
The Fact and Nature of Sin	27
The Cause and Transmission of Sin	41
God the Author of Sin	60
Miscellaneous Arguments Answered	64
4. Edwards' Sources	67
John Taylor	68

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	22 / 157
George Turnbull	70
Francis Hutcheson	74
John Locke	7 <b>7</b>
Henry Winder	81
Other Authors	82
5. Notes on the Manuscripts and Text	85
6. Reception and Evaluations of the <i>Original Sin</i>	97
AUTHOR'S PREFACE	
TEXT OF ORIGINAL SIN	
Part One. Wherein are considered some evidences of original sin from facts and events, as found by observation and experience, together with	
representations and testimonies of holy Scripture, and the confession and assertions of opposers	105
CHAPTER I. The evidence of original sin from what appears in fact of the	
sinfulness of mankind	107
SECTION 1. All mankind do constantly in all ages, without fail in any one	,
instance, run into that moral evil, which is in effect their own utter	
and eternal perdition, in a total privation of God's favor and suffering	
of his vengeance and wrath	107
SECTION 2. It follows from the proposition proved in the foregoing section,	/
that all mankind are under the influence of a prevailing effectual tendency	
in their nature, to that sin and wickedness, which implies their utter	
and eternal ruin	120
SECTION 3. That propensity which has been proved to be in the nature of all	1=0
mankind, must be a very evil, depraved and pernicious propensity;	
making it manifest that the soul of man, as it is by nature, is in a corrupt,	
fallen and ruined state: which is the other part of the consequence, drawn	
from the proposition laid down in the first section	128
SECTION 4. The depravity of nature appears by a propensity in all to sin	120
immediately, as soon as they are capable of it, and to sin continually	
	10.4
and progressively; and also by the remains of sin in the best of men	134
SECTION 5. The depravity of nature appears, in that the general consequence	
of the state and tendency of man's nature is a much greater degree of sin,	
than righteousness; not only with respect to value and demerit, but matter	100
and quantity	139
SECTION 6. The corruption of man's nature appears by its tendency, in its	
present state, to an extreme degree of folly and stupidity in matters of	
religion	147
SECTION 7. That man's nature is corrupt, appears, in that vastly the greater	^
part of mankind, in all ages, have been wicked men	158
SECTION 8. The native depravity of mankind appears, in that there has	
been so little good effect of so manifold and great means, used to	_
promote virtue in the void	169

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	23 / 157
SECTION 9. Several evasions of the arguments for the depravity of nature, from trial and events, considered	189
Evasion 1. Adam's nature, and the nature of the angels that fell, was not sinful, yet they sinned: and all mankind may, without a sinful nature, sin as well as they	189
Evasion 2. Man's own free will is a cause sufficient to ac-count for the general wickedness of the world	194
Evasion 3. The corruption of the world, may be owing, not to a deprayed nature, but to bad example	195
Evasion 4 The general prevalence of wickedness may, without supposing a corrupt nature, be accounted for by our senses being first in exercise, and our animal passions getting the start of reason Evasion 5. Men in this world are in a state of trial; it is therefore fit, that their virtue should be tried by opposition, both from without and	201
from within	204
CHAPTER II. Universal mortality proves original sin: particularly the death of infants, with its various circumstances	206
Part Two. Containing observations on particular parts of the holy Scripture, which provided trine of original sin	e the 221
CHAPTER I. Observations relating to things contained in the three first chapters of Genesis, with reference to the doctrine of original sin	223
SECTION 1. Concerning original righteousness: and whether our first parents were created with righteousness or moral rectitude of heart? SECTION 2. Concerning the kind of death, threatened to our first parents,	223
if they should eat of the forbidden fruit SECTION 3. Wherein it is inquired, whether there be anything in the history of the three first chapters of Genesis, which should lead us to suppose, that God, in his constitution with Adam, dealt with mankind in general, as included in their first father, and that the threatening of death, in case he should eat the forbidden fruit, had	837
respect not only to him, but his posterity?	845
CHAPTER II. Observations on other parts of the holy Scriptures, chiefly in the Old Testament, that prove the doctrine of original sin	262
CHAPTER III. Observations on various other places of Scripture, principally of the New Testament, proving the doctrine of original sin	274
SECTION 1. Observations on John 3:6 in connection with some other passages in the New Testament SECTION 2. Observations on Romans 5:9-84	274 283

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	24 / 157
SECTION 3. Observations on Romans 5:6-10, and Ephesians 2:3 with the context, and Romans 7	292
CHAPTER IV. Containing observations on Romans 5:12 to the end	306
SECTION 1. Remarks on Dr. Taykjr's way of explaining this text	306
SECTION 2. Some observations, on the connection, scope and sense of this remarkable paragraph in Romans V; with some reflections on the evidence, which we here have, of the doctrine of original sin	335
Part Three. Observing the evidence given us, relative to the doctrine Of original sin, in what the Scriptures reveal concerning the redemption by Christ	351
CHAPTER I. The evidence of original sin from the nature of redemption, in the procurement of it CHAPTER II. The evidence of the doctrine of original sin from what the Scripture teaches of the application of redemption	353 361
Part Four. Containing answers to objections	373
CHAPTER I. Concerning that objection, that to suppose men's being born in sin, without their choice, or any previous act of their own, is to suppose what is inconsistent with the nature of sin  CHAPTER II. Concerning that objection against the doctrine of native corruption, that to suppose men receive their first existence in sin, is to make him who is the Author of their being, the Author of their depravity  CHAPTER III. That great objection against the imputation of Adam's sin to his posterity considered, that such imputation is unjust and unreasonable, inasmuch as Adam and his posterity are not one and the same. With a brief reflection subjoined, on what some have supposed, of God's imputing the guilt o£ Adam's sin to his posterity, but in an infinitely less degree, than to Adam himself	375 380 389
CHAPTER IV. Wherein several other objections are considered, viz. That at the restoration of the world after the flood, God pronounced equivalent, or greater blessings on Noah and his sons, than he did on Adam at his creation	413
That the doctrine of original sin disparages the divine goodness m giving us our being, and leaves us no reason to thank God for it, as a gift of his beneficence  That at the day of judgment, the Judge will deal with every man singly and separately, rendering to every man according to his own works	416
and his improvement of personal talents That the word "impute" is never used in Scripture, but with respect to	419
men's own personal acts That little children are proposed as patterns of humility, meekness, and	421
innocence	422

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	25 / 157
That the doctrine of original sin pours contempt upon the human nature	423
That it tends to beget in us an ill opinion of our fellow-creatures and to	
promote ill will and mutual hatred	424
That it hinders our comfort, and promotes gloominess of mind	424
That it tends to encourage men in sin, and leads to all manner of iniquity	425
That if this doctrine be true, it must be unlawful to beget children	425
That it's strange, this doctrine should be no oftener, and not more plainly,	. 0
spoken of in Scripture; it being, if true, a very important doctrine	426
That Christ says not one word of this doctrine throughout the four Gospels	428
Conclusion. Containing some brief observations on certain artful methods, used by writers who are adversaries of this doctrine, in order to prejudice their	
readers against it	434
INDEX	439

#### **Volume 4: The Great Awakening**

Edited by C. C. Goen 1972 607 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300014372

Interpreting the Great Awakening of the eighteenth century was in large part the work of Jonathan Edwards; whose writings on the subject defined the revival tradition in America. Moving from sensitive descriptions of "the Surprising work of God" in conversion to a consuming quest for the essence of true religion, and threading his way through mounting controversies over "errors in doctrine and disorders in practice," Edwards sought to locate an authentic core of evangelical experience, to define it in terms of biblical faith and psychological insight, and to defend it against both overheated zealous and rationalistic critics. The tracts that unfold his thoughts, presented here (with related correspondence) for the first time in accurate critical texts, document a movement so significant for the American character that it has been called "our national conversion."

In a carefully researched introduction, C.C. Goen identifies the "Arminian threat" to which the Northampton pastor responded at the onset of the Awakening, and traces Edwards' understanding of vital religion as it developed in the ambiguous context of revivalism. Mr. Goen's study also illuminates little-known aspects of *A Faithful Narrative* and describes the haphazard way in which that important work reached its eager audience.

C.C. Goen, author of *Revivalism and Separatism in New England*, 1740-1800 (1962), is professor of church history at the Wesley Theological Seminary in Washington, D.C.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	xi
ABBREVIATIONS	xii
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
1. Some Operating Concepts	1
2. The Arminian Threat	4
3. A Surprising Work of God	19
4. The Morphology of Conversion	25
5. The Faithful Narrative	32
6. Premonitions of Controversy	46
7. Testing the Spirits	52
8. Critics' Onslaught	56
9. Thoughts from the Heart	65
10. Counter thoughts	79
11. The Quest for True Religion	83
12. Note on the Texts	90
13. Acknowledgments	94

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	27 / 157
A FAITHFUL NARRATIVE	97
A FAITHFUL NARRATIVE	9/
Unpublished Letter of May 30, 1735	99
Benjamin Colman's Abridgment, November 1736	112
Preface to the First Edition (London, 1737)	130
Preface to the Third Edition (Boston, 1738)	138
Attestation from Six Hampshire Ministers	143
Text of A Faithful Narrative	144
[A New Awakening Begins]	147
[Responses of the Awakened]	159
[Two Notable Converts]	191
[Concluding Observations]	205
THE DISTINGUISHING MARKS	213
Preface by William Cooper	215
Text	226
[Negative Signs]	228
[Positive Evidences]	248
[Application]	260
SOME THOUGHTS CONCERNING THE REVIVAL	289
Author's Preface	291
PART I. Shewing That the Extraordinary Work That Has of Late Been	
Going on in This Land, Is a Glorious Work of God	293
[The Revival Not To Be Judged A Priori]	293
[Scripture as a Whole the Criterion]	296
[The Need for Discrimination]	314
[An Example of Evangelical Piety]	331
PART II. Shewing the Obligations That All Are Under To	
Acknowledge, Rejoice in, and Promote This Work, and the Great	
Danger of the Contrary	348
[Examples and Warnings from Scripture]	348
[The Millennium Probably To Dawn in America]	353
[Further Warnings from Scripture]	358
[Duties of Civil Rulers]	370
[Duties of Ministers] [Duties of the Laity]	374
[Duties of the Laity]	379
PART III. Shewing in Many Instances Wherein the Subjects or Zealous	
Promoters of This Work Have Been Injuriously blamed	384

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	28 / 157
[Ten Criticisms Answered]	385
PART IV. Shewing What Things Are To Be Corrected or Avoided in	
Promoting This Work, or in Our Behavior Under It	409
[Causes of Errors]	414
[Particular Errors]	473
PART V. Shewing Positively What Ought To Be Done to Promote	
This Work	496
[Stumbling Blocks Should Be Removed]	496
[Orthodoxy Should Re Reaffirmed]	502
[Older Persons Should forsake Unbelief]	504
[Ministers Should Seek Grace, Zeal, and Courage]	506
[Colleges Should Nurture Piety in Their Students]	510
[Wealth and Power Should Be Used for Religious Ends]	513
[All Christians Should Honor God in Every Way]	515
SOME LETTERS RELATING TO THE REVIVAL	531
1. To Deacon Lyman of Goshen, Connecticut (August 31, 1741)	533
2. To the Rev. James Robe of Kilsyth, Scotland (May 12, 1743) 3. To the Rev. William McCulloch of Cambuslang, Scotland	535
(May 12, 1743)	539
4. To the Convocation of Evangelical Pastors (June 30, 1743)	542
5. To the Rev. Thomas Prince of Boston (December 12, 1743)	544
6. To William McCulloch (March 5, 1744)	558
7. To the Rev. Thomas Gillespie of Carnock, Scotland (July 1, 1751)	561
THE PREFACE TO TRUE RELIGION BY JOSEPH BELLAMY	567
Text	569
GENERAL	573
INDEX INDEX OF SCRIPTURES	588

#### **Volume 5: Apocalyptic Writings**

Edited by Stephen J. Stein 1977 481 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300019452

This edition presents the first text of Jonathan Edwards' private commentary on the book of Revelation. Written over a period of thirty-five years, Edwards' notebook reveals his lifelong fascination with apocalyptic speculation (including its bizarre aspects) and his persistent conviction concerning the usefulness of the visions in the life of the Christian church.

In this volume is also published the first complete edition (since the eighteenth century) of the *Humble Attempt* (1748)—the call for united prayer that was Edwards' response to the decline in religious fervor after the Great Awakening. In his Introduction and commentary, Stephen J. Stein examines the development of Edwards' apocalyptic interests in the light of the situation in the eighteenth century, showing also how Edwards' private judgments on the book of Revelation affected his personal and theological activity. Together the texts and the Introduction illuminate a hitherto inadequately explored facet of Edwards' religious thought.

With this volume, the Yale edition of the Works of Jonathan Edwards inaugurates the publication of Edwards' major manuscripts. Here, and in subsequent volumes, the massive body of Edwards' manuscripts materials (including letter, sermons, and Miscellanies) will be made available for the first time.

Stephen J. Stein is associate professor of religious studies at Indiana University.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	V
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	ix
FOREWORD	X
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
1. The Apocalyptic Tradition	1
2. The Beginning of the Notebook	8
3. The "Apocalypse," the Ministry, and the Millennium	15
4. The Aftermath of the Awakening: The Humble Attempt	29
5. A Theology of the Apocalypse	48
6. Edwards' Sources	54
7. Note on the Manuscript and Texts	74
8. Acknowledgments	92

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	30 / 157
Exposition on the Angestynes	05
Exposition on the Apocalypse Apocalypse Series	97 105
	125
No. 94. Extracts from Mr. Lowman	219
Remarks on Lowman	251
An Account of Events Probably Fulfilling the Sixth Vial on the River Euphrates,	
the News of Which Was Received since October 16, 1747	253
Events of an Hopeful Aspect on the State of Religion	285
Tractate on Revelation 16:12	298
AN HUMBLE ATTEMPT	307
The Preface	309
Part I. The Text Opened, and an Account Given of the Affair Proposed in the	
Memorial from Scotland	312
The Text Opened	312
An Account of the Concert for Prayer	320
The Memorial from Scotland	324
The Memorial from Sectiand	3-4
Part II. Motives to a Compliance with What Is Proposed in the Memorial	
The Latter-day Glory Not Yet Accomplished	329
The Great Glory of the Latter Day	337
The Holy Spirit the Sum of Christ's Purchase	341
The Latter Day, Eminently the Day of Salvation	342
How the Creation Travaileth in Pain for That Day	344
Scripture Precepts, Encouragements, and Examples of Prayer for	344
Christ's Kingdom	0.47
Dispensations of Providence at This Day, Present, with Many Motives to	347
	0.55
Prayer for It The Beauty and Good Tendency of Uniting in Such Prayer	357
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	364
The Particular arid Great Encouragement in the Word of God to	066
Express Agreement in Prayer	366
Part III. Objections Answered	368
No Superstition in the Case	368
The Concert Not Fanciful	370
The Concert Not Pharisaical	376
The Slaying of the Witnesses Considered	378
The Fall of Antichrist Approaching	394
The Tan of Antiemist Approaching  The Time Not Known Beforehand	394
The Time Not at a Very Great Distance	
His Fall Will Be Gradual	
Good Reason to Hope That That Work of God's Spirit Will Soon Begin,	
Which Will in Its Progress Overthrow Antichrist and Satan's Kingdom	
on Earth	410
	412
The 6th Vial Probably Now in Fulfilling	412

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	31 / 157
Antichrist's Ruin Speedily Follows It	424
However if Otherwise, yet Our Prayer Will Not Be in Vain	427
Such an Agreement in Prayer, No New Thing	427
The Duty of Agreeing to Pray, No New Duty	428
The Like Practiced in 1712, with the Wonderful Consequence	428
The Conclusion	432
Appendixes	437
A. An Outline of the Book of Revelation	439
B. Sermons on the Apocalypse	440
C. Edwards' Letter to a Correspondent in Scotland (Nov. 20, 1745)	444
D. Apocalyptic Themes in Other Notebooks	461
General Index	465
Index of Biblical Passages	492

#### **Volume 6: Scientific and Philosophical Writings**

Edited by Wallace E. Anderson 1980 443 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300022827

This volume contains two major manuscript notebooks of Jonathan Edwards—"Natural Philosophy" and "The Mind"—as well as a number of shorter manuscript writings connected with his scientific interests and philosophical development. Several of the shorter papers have not previously been published, notably Edwards' letter on the "flying" spider (hither known only in a draft version), an essay on light rays, and a brief but important set of philosophical notes written near the end of his life. Wherever possible the works have been newly transcribed from manuscript originals. Wallace Anderson has collected, edited, and presented them here in a thoroughly authentic and readable text.

Each of the major works in this volume and each group of related writings are preceded by detailed discussion of manuscript sources and dates. In his introduction Anderson makes these the basis for a revised account of the chronology of Edwards' early writings and a deeper investigation of their biographical and historical context. Also included in the introduction are a new appraisal of Edwards' efforts and achievements in science and an analysis of the developmental of his philosophical views. Anderson concludes from his research that Edwards was an enthusiastic, though untrained, investigator in the Newtonian tradition and that he grappled with the major metaphysical problems raised by this tradition. The papers reveal with special clarity the fertile and inquiring mind of our leading eighteenth-century philosopher-theologian.

#### **Contents Volume 6**

Wallace E. Anderson is associate professor of philosophy at Ohio State University.

# EDITORIAL COMMITTEE EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION

EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	
1. Biographical Background	2
Precollegiate Period, 3; Collegiate and Graduate Studies, 7; From New York	
to Northampton, 27; Northampton to Princeton, 34.	
2. Edwards as a Scientist	37
3. The Development of Edwards' Philosophical Thought	
The Refutation of Materialism, 53; The Necessity of Being, 68; The	
Structure of Being, 75; The World in Space and Time, 94; The Mind, 111.	
4. Preparation and Editing of the Texts	136
5. Acknowledgments	141
Part I: "The Spider" Papers	145
Note on the "Spider" Papers	147

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	33 / 157
"Of Insects"	154
The "Spider" Letter	163
Part II: "Natural Philosophy" and Related Papers	171
Note on "Natural Philosophy"	173
"Natural Philosophy"	192
Cover-Leaf Memoranda	192
"Of the Prejudices of Imagination"	196
"Of Being"	202
["Of Atoms"]	208
"Things to be Considered an[d] Written fully about"	219
Note on Papers on Nature and Natural Phenomena	296
"Of the Rainbow"	298
["Of Light Rays"]	302
"Beauty of the World"	305
"Wisdom in the Contrivance of the World"	307
Part III: "The Mind" and Related Papers Note on "The Mind"	311
"The Mind"	332
Note on Short Philosophical Papers	394
Outline of "A Rational Account"	396
["Notes on Knowledge and Existence"]	398
Appendix A: "The Soul"	401
Note on "The Soul"  ["The Soul"]	401
Appendix A: The "Spider" Letter-Draft	407
Note on the "Spider" Letter-Draft	407
"Spider" Letter of October 31, 1723—Draft	409
INDEX	417

#### **Volume 7: The Life of David Brainerd**

Edited by Norman Pettit 1984 620 pp. Cloth ISBN: 9780300030044

Edwards' *Life of David Brainerd* is a rare, almost forgotten document depicting life in pre-Revolutionary America during the period when religious enthusiasm swept the colonial frontier. From 1743 to 1747 Brainerd had been a missionary to the Indians. Riding alone, thousands of miles on horseback, he kept a journal of daily events that he continued until the week before he died, at the age of twenty-nine, in Edwards' house.

Published in 1749, the *Life of Brainerd* became a spiritual classic in its own time. As the first popular biography to be published in America, it went through numerous editions and has been reprinted more frequently than has any other of Edwards' works. But what has not until now been known is that Edwards made drastic alterations in the original text. He shaped the narrative events to fit his own needs, presenting Brainerd as an example of a man who by example and deed opposed the rationalist, Arminian stance. Because the Yale edition is the first to print that portion of Brainerd's manuscript that survives, set in parallel columns with Edwards' text, these alterations can readily be discerned.

This edition of *The Life of David Brainerd*, the first complete, fully annotated edition ever to be compiled, includes related correspondence as well as an endpaper map of Brainerd's travels. The editor's introduction describes the place of Brainerd's diary in Edwards' life and thought, and provides ample historical background.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	v
FACSIMILE TITLE PAGE	vii
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	
1. The Place of the Diary in Edwards' Life and Thought	5
Revival Writings, 5; Other Publications, 10; Communion Controversy, 14;	
Stockbridge Mission, 16; Spiritual Life, 19	
2. Historical Background	24
3. Historical Figures	32
Family, 33; Evangelists, 37; Adversaries, 42; Friends, 51; Associates, 57;	
Confidants, 63	
4. Notes on the Text and Manuscript	71
5. Acknowledgments	84
TEXT OF AN ACCOUNT OF THE LIFE OF THE REVEREND MR.	
DAVID BRAINERD	87
AUTHOR'S PREFACE	89

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	35 / 157
Part I: From his birth the to time he began to devote himself to the Study of Divinity in order to his being fitted for the Work of the Ministry	99
Part II: From about the time that he first began to devote himself more especially to the Study of Divinity till he was examined and licensed to preach by the Association of Ministers belonging to the Eastern District of the County of Fairfield in Connecticut	157
Part III: From the time of his being licensed to preach by the Association till he was examined in New York by the Correspondents of Commissioners of the Society in Scotland for Propagating Christian Knowledge and approved and appointed as the missionary to the Indians	
Part IV: From the time of his examination by the Correspondents of the Society for Propagating Christian Knowledge, and being appointed their missionary, to his first entrance on the business of his mission among the Indians at Kaunaumeek	189
Part V: From his first beginning lo instruct the Indians at Kaunaumeck to his ordination	202
Part VI: From his ordination till he first began to preach to the Indians at Crossweeksur among whom he had his most remarkable success	ng, 253
Part VII: From his first beginning to preach to the Indians at Crossweeksung till he returned from his last journey to Susquehanna ill with the consumption whereof he died	298
Part VIII: After his return from his last journey to Susquehanna until his death	429
Some Further Remains of the Rev. Mr. David Brainerd	477
An Appendix containing some Reflections and Observations on the preceding Memoirs of Mr. Brainerd	500
A Sermon Preached on the Day of the Funeral of the Rev. Mr. David Brainerd	543
RELATED CORRESPONDENCE Introduction Brainerd to an Unidentified Correspondent, May 21, 1743 Brainerd to Ebenezer Pemberton, November 5, 1744 Brainerd to John Sergeant, March 15, 1745 Brainerd to Eleazer Wheelock, December 30, 1745 Brainerd to William Bradford. September 20, 1746 John Brainerd to Ebenezer Pemberton, June 23, 1747 Edwards to John Brainerd, December 14, 1747	555 557 568 570 581 583 585 586 587
GENERAL INDEX	591

## **Volume 8: Ethical Writings**

Edited by Paul Ramsay 1989 808 pp. ISBN: 9780300040203

This volume contains two major works of Jonathan Edwards: an unpublished text of a series of sermons he preached in 1738, known as *Charity and Its Fruits*, and his *Two Dissertations: I. Concerning the End for Which God Created the World and II. On the Nature of True Virtue*, published posthumously in 1765. Together these writings set out the principles of Edwards' ethical reflections.

The text of the sermon series is drawn from three sources. The primary text is an early nineteenth-century transcription of Edwards' sermon booklets now in the Andover-Newton Theological School's collection. Passages published in Tyron Edwards' 1852 edition, and partial transcriptions by Joseph Bellamy found in three fragments among his papers, have been used where the Andover copy is incomplete. The Bellamy fragments are reproduced in their entirety in a critical appendix, along with examples showing the editor's use of the three sources in construing this definitive text for the Yale edition.

End of Creation and True Virtue, intended by Edwards to be read together, are shown here to be closely related to Edwards' other writings. Paul Ramsey's introduction points out that Edwards returned again and again to these topics in his Miscellanies, where he identifies penultimate versions of both treatises and traces the development of Edwards' ideas. Thus the reader is able to follow Edwards' most profound reflections about God and the moral dimensions of his creations.

This is one of the most wide-ranging theological and philosophical volumes projected in the Yale edition. The Editor's Introduction gives a systematic analysis of the theological ethics to be found in these writings and of Edwards' esteem for the splendor of common morality. Appendices exploring the "moral sense" school, "infused" virtue in Edwards and Calvin, and Edwards' belief in the never ending increase of holiness and happiness in heaven complete the volume.

#### **Contents Volume 8**

This volume contains two major works of Jonathan Edwards: an unpublished text of a series of sermons he preached in 1738, known as *Charity and Its Fruits*, and his *Two Dissertations: I. Concerning the End for Which God Created the World and II. On the Nature of True Virtue*, published posthumously in 1765. Together these writings set out the principles of Edwards' ethical reflections.

The text of the sermon series is drawn from three sources. The primary text is an early nineteenth-century transcription of Edwards' sermon booklets now in the Andover-Newton

Theological School's collection. Passages published in Tyron Edwards' 1852 edition, and partial transcriptions by Joseph Bellamy found in three fragments among his papers, have been used where the Andover copy is incomplete. The Bellamy fragments are reproduced in their entirety in a critical appendix, along with examples showing the editor's use of the three sources in construing this definitive text for the Yale edition.

End of Creation and True Virtue, intended by Edwards to be read together, are shown here to be closely related to Edwards' other writings. Paul Ramsey's introduction points out that Edwards returned again and again to these topics in his Miscellanies, where he identifies penultimate versions of both treatises and traces the development of Edwards' ideas. Thus the reader is able to follow Edwards' most profound reflections about God and the moral dimensions of his creations.

This is one of the most wide-ranging theological and philosophical volumes projected in the Yale edition. The Editor's Introduction gives a systematic analysis of the theological ethics to be found in these writings and of Edwards' esteem for the splendor of common morality. Appendices exploring the "moral sense" school, "infused" virtue in Edwards and Calvin, and Edwards' belief in the never ending increase of holiness and happiness in heaven complete the volume.

"The Jonathan Edwards Project is the first of its kind—a comprehensive, exhaustive effort to produce an online archive of all of Edwards' sermons, treatises, letters and musings to serve the needs of anyone who cares to know the man. To date, no other university or institute has attempted to transcribe, computerize and then post online the complete works of any one historical figure. . . . Though he may never attain the rock-star status of George Washington, with the Yale project, Edwards will live forever.—Adrian Brune, *Hartford Courant* 

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	$\mathbf{V}$
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
Self-Love, Love of Happiness, Love to God and to Neighbor	12
Consent to Being	27
The Splendor of Common Morality	33
The Two Sources of Morality	53
Charily and Its Virtues	59
Note on the Texts	104
CHARITY AND ITS FRUITS	123
TRYON EDWARDS' INTRODUCTION	125
SERMON ONE. Love the Sum of All Virtue	129
SERMON TWO. Love More Excellent Than Extraordinary Gifts of the Spirit	149
SERMON THREE. Nothing Can Make Up for Want of Sincerity in the Heart	174
SERMON FOUR. Long-Suffering and Kindness	185
SERMON FIVE. Charity Contrary to an Envious Spirit	218

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	39 / 157
SERMON SIX. A Christian Spirit Is a Humble Spirit SERMON SEVEN Charity Contrary to a Selfish Spirit SERMON EIGHT. Charity Contrary to an Angry Spirit SERMON NINE. Charity Contrary to a Censorious Spirit	232 252 272 283
SERMON TEN. Grace Tends to Holy Practice SERMON ELEVEN. Undergoing Sufferings a Duty to Christ	293
SERMON TWELVE. Christian Graces Concatenated Together	313 326
SERMON THIRTEEN. Grace Never Overthrown SERMON FOURTEEN. Divine Love Alone Lasts Eternally	335 351
SERMON FIFTTEEN. Heaven a World of Love	366
TWO DISSERTATIONS HOPKINS' PREFACE	399 401
DISSERTATION I. CONCERNING THE END FOR WHICH GOD	·
CREATED THE WORLD	403
Introduction. Containing Explanations of Terms, and General Positions	405
Chapter One. Wherein Is Considered What Reason Teaches Concerning This Affair	4157
SECTION I. Some Things Observed in General Which Reason Dictates SECTION II. Some Farther Observations Concerning Those Things Which Reason Leads Us to Suppose God Aimed At in the Creation of the World, Showing	417 419
Particularly What Things That Are Absolutely Good Are Actually the Consequence of the Creation of the World SECTION III. Wherein It Is Considered How, on the Supposition of God's Making the	428
Forementioned Things His Last End, He Manifests a Supreme and Ultimate Regard to Himself in All His Works SECTION IV Some Objections Considered Which May Be Made against the Reasonableness of What Has Been Said of God's Making Himself	436
His Last End	455
Chapter Two. Wherein It Is Inquired, What Is to Be Learned from Holy Scriptures Concerning God's Last End in the Creation of the World SECTION I. The Scriptures Represent God as Making Himself His Own Last End in	465
the Creation of the World	467
SECTION II. Wherein Some Positions Are Advanced Concerning a Just Method of Arguing in This Affair from What We Find in Holy Scriptures	469
SECTION III. Particular Texts of Scripture That Show That God's Glory Is an Ultimate Kind of the Creation	475
SECTION IV. Places of Scripture That Lead Us to Suppose That God Created the World for His Name, to Make His Perfections Known; and That He Made	
It for His Praise SECTION V. Places of Scripture from Whence It May Be Argued That	493
Communication of Good to the Creature Was One Thing Which God Had in View as an Ultimate End of the Creation of the World	503

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	40 / 157
SECTION VI. Wherein Is Considered What Is Meant by the "Glory of God" and the "Name of God" in Scripture, When Spoken of as God's End in His Works SECTION VII. Showing That the Ultimate End of the Creation of the World is	512
But One, and What That One End Is	526
DISSERTATION II. THE NATURE OF TRUE VIRTUE	537
CHAPTER I. Showing Wherein the Essence of True Virtue Consists CHAPTER II. Showing How That Love Wherein True Virtue Consists	539
Respects the. Divine Being and Created Beings	550
CHAPTER III. Concerning the Secondary and Inferior Kind of Beauty CHAPTER IV. Of Self-Love and Its Various Influence to Cause Love to	561
Others, or the Contrary	574
CHAPTER V. Of Natural Conscience, and the Moral Sense	589
CHAPTER VI. Of Particular Instincts of Nature Which in Some Respects	
Resemble Virtue	600
CHAPTER VII. The Reasons Why Those Things That Have Been Mentioned.	
Which Have Not the Essence of Virtue. Have Yet by Many Been Mistaken For True Virtue	600
	609
CHAPTER VIII. In What Respects Virtue or Moral Good Is Founded in Sentiment: and How Far It Is Founded in the Reason and Nature of Things	619
RELATED CORRESPONDENCE	629
Introduction by George S. Claghom	631
Unpublished Letter on Assurance and Participation in the Divine Nature	636
APPENDIXES	641
Appendix I. Joseph Bellamy's Copy of the Charity Sermons	643
Fragment One. Beginning of Sermon One	655
Fragment Two. End of Sermon One	658
Fragment Three. End of Sermon Two and Beginning of Sermon Three	(()
Examples Showing Editor's Use of the Bellamy Fragments	661
Appendix II. Jonathan Edwards on Moral Sense, and the Sentimentalists	689 706
Appendix III. Heaven Is a Progressive State Appendix IV. Infused Virues in Edwardsean and Calvinistic Context	706 700
Appendix V. Defying and Assisting the Spirit	739 751
Appendix v. Delying and Assisting the Spirit	751
GENERAL INDEX	761
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	779

# **Volume 9: A History of the Work of Redemption**

Edited by John F. Wilson

1989 602 pp. ISBN: 9780300041552

In 1739 Jonathan Edwards preached a series of thirty sermons in his church at Northampton, Massachusetts—sermons based on one scriptural passage, Isaiah 51:8. Apparently Edwards later intended to develop this discourse into a major treatise construing God's redemption of the world as the most basic doctrine of theology. Unfortunately, he died before he could undertake this project. The sermon series, however, was later transcribed and then published in Edinburgh in 1774. There were numerous editions in Britain and the United States, and it was enormously influential in popular evangelical circles of the nineteenth century. This edition presents a modern, authoritative text that firmly establishes the place of *Work of Redemption* in the literary and historical tradition of puritan New England.

The text is based upon a new transcription of the original preaching booklets in which Edwards wrote out his sermons. In this sense, it restores an earlier and more authentic, if less polished, version of the work than the one that was edited and issued after Edwards' death. As a critical edition it presents Edwards' Redemption Discourse for the modern reader with appropriate annotations and references.

This volume includes a substantial introduction that places the composition of the sermons in the context of the period and discusses the reception and influence of the many editions of the published version. The introduction also interprets the place of this particular work in Edwards' thought more generally, de-emphasizing the historical interests he has been alleged to have shown in it and emphasizing instead the ambitious theological program which it represented. Accordingly, this volume presents this major treatise in a fresh light and suggests new lines of inter-connection with other elements of his work.

John F. Wilson is Agate Brown and George L. Collord Professor of Religion at Princeton University.

# **Contents Volume 9**

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	V	
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	ix	
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1	

#### PART 1. THE REDEMPTION DISCOURSE

The Setting of the Redemption Discourse	3
The Composition of the Redemption Discourse	5

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	42 / 157
The "History" Project The Redemption Discourse and the "Miscellanies" The Fate of the Sermon Manuscripts The Publication of the Redemption Discourse The Published Versions of <i>A History of the Work of Redemption</i> PART 2. REDEMPTION AS GOD'S GREATEST WORK	11 13 17 20 26
Redemption as a Theological Preoccupation in the New England Puritan Tradition The Redemption Discourse and the Transformation of the Sermon Form Typology in Protestantism and Puritanism and in the Redemption Discourse The Literary Structure of the Redemption Discourse The Projected Revision of the Redemption Discourse The Logical Structure of the Redemption Discourse	28 34 40 50 61 72
PART 3. RECEPTION, INFLUENCE, AND INTERPRETATION $OF$ A HISTORY OF THE WORK OF REDEMPTION	
Introduction Critical Reception of A History of the Work of Redemption A History of the Work of Redemption and Nineteenth-Century Religion in America Modern Appreciation for A History of the Work of Redemption	86 90 94
The Text of the Redemption Discourse and Its Presentation in the Yale Edition Acknowledgments	100 108
TEXT OF A HISTORY OF THE WORK OF REDEMPTION	111
APPENDIXES A. Outline of the Redemption Discourse B. Jonathan Edwards' Notebooks for <i>A History of the Work of Redemption</i>	531 543
GENERAL INDEX INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	557 579

## Volume 10: Sermons and Dscourses, 1720-1723

Edited by Wilson H. Kimnach 1992 688 pp. ISBN: 9780300051360

This volume presents the complete texts of twenty-three sermons preached by Jonathan Edwards during the first years of his career. The sermons, which have never been printed before, document one of the least explored periods of this eminent theologian's life and thought. Fully annotated, they are accompanied by an editor's preface that combines new information with fresh readings of related texts, such as the "Diary" and "Personal Narrative."

The volume includes a general introduction that puts Edwards's thirty-five years of writing and preaching into a broad literary and historical context. Based on the study of his entire sermon corpus—including over seventy printed sermons and twelve hundred sermon manuscripts—as well as related notebooks, letters, and treatises, the introduction enables readers to understand the elaborate network of working papers through which Edwards evolved his thought, as well as the critical function of the sermon in testing and developing expression of that thought. The introduction also explores the literary context of Edwards's writing, especially relating to the theory and practice of homiletics.

**Wilson H. Kimnach** is Presidential Professor in the Humanities at the University of Bridgeport. He has been associated with the Editorial Committee of The Works of Jonathan Edwards, based at Yale University, for more than twenty years. Presidential Professor in the Humanities at the University of Bridgeport.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	v ix
NOTE TO THE READER	xi
General Introduction to the Sermons:	
Jonathan Edwards' Art of Prophesying	1
I. Edwards' Literary Milieu	3
1. Early Experiences and Formal Education	3
2. Two Exemplary Preachers	10
3. Two Significant Preaching Manuals	16
4. Edwards' Thoughts on Preaching	21
5. The Inherited Sermon Form	27
6. The Sermon in Edwards' Hands	36
II. The Making of Sermons	42
1. The Notebook Resources	43
2. The Apparatus of Sermon Production	74

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	44 / 157
3. Changing Techniques of Sermon Production	90
III. The Sermon Canon	130
1. Manuscript versus Printed Sermons	131
2. The Varieties of Sermons	135
3. Edwards' Reworking of the Sermons	140
4. From Sermon to Treatise	163
5. The Question of Literary Development	167
IV. Literary Theory and Practice	180
1. Seminal Thoughts on Writing	180
2. Light and the Heart	199
3. Stylistic Techniques	207
4. The Historical Mode	255
Sermons and Discourses, 1720 - 1723	
Preface to the New York Period	261
Christian Happiness	294
The Value of Salvation	308
Wicked Men's Slavery to Sin	337
The Importance of a Future Slate	351
Fragment: From an Application on Seeking God	377
Glorious Grace	388
The Nakedness of Job	413
God's Excellencies	436
The Duty of Hearkening to God's Voice	436
Christian Safety	451
The Way of Holiness	480
Poverty of Spirit	493
True Repentance Required	506
Life through Christ Alone	519
Christ, the Light of the World	533
Dedication to God	547 -62
Living to Christ <i>and</i> Dying to Gain Christ's Sacrifice	563
Fragment: Application on Love to Christ	592 605
Christian Liberty	618
True Love to God	632
	_
APPENDIX: DATED BATCHES OF SERMONS	645
GENERAL INDEX	647
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	665

# **Volume 11: Typological Writings**

Edited by Wallace E. Anderson and David Watterss 1993 432 pp. ISBN: 9780300053524

This volume presents for the first time a comprehensive, readable, and annotated text of the key typological notebooks of Jonathan Edwards: "Images of Divine Things," "Types Notebook," and *Miscellany 1069*, "Types of the Messiah." These three works illustrate the way the eminent eighteenth-century theologian developed his theory of typological exegesis, a theory that helped him to understand the relationship between the Old and New Testaments and to comprehend the correspondence between the natural and the spiritual worlds.

Edwards' theories of typology have long fascinated scholars from a variety of fields and have dominated literary studies of his work. These documents illuminate Edwards' epistemology and show clearly his involvement in contemporary philosophical and exegetical trends. Introductions to the documents place Edwards' typology within the context of his period, describe his typological practices, clarify some of the complex problems posed by his ambiguous use of the types throughout his career, and discuss his philosophical defenses of typologizing against the claims of materialists, deists, and rationalists.

The late **Wallace E. Anderson** was associate professor of philosophy at The Ohio State University and editor of Jonathan Edwards' *Scientific and Philosophical Writings*, the sixth volume in *The Works of Jonathan Edwards*. **Mason I. Lowance**, **Jr.**, is professor of English at the University of Massachusetts, Amherst. **David H. Watters** is professor of English at the University of New Hampshire.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS FOREWORD	vii xi xiii
"Images of Divine Things" and "Types"	
Introduction by Wallace E. Anderson Note on the Manuscript of "Images of Divine Things" Text of "Images of Divine Things"	3 34 50 131 136 145 146
"Types of the Messiah" Introduction by Mason I. Lowance, Jr. Note on the Manuscript of "Types of the Messiah"	157 183

	Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	46 / 157
Text of "Types of the Mes "The Table"	siah"	181 325
GENERAL INDEX INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGE	ES	329 339

# **Volume 12: Ecclesiastical Writings**

Edited by David D. Hall 1994 674 pp. ISBN: 9780300058970

This volume includes four documents by Jonathan Edwards on the nature of the church, documents that reveal his views on ecclesiology, congregational autonomy, ordination, and admission to church membership and to the sacraments. The first document, reprinted here for the first time since the eighteenth century, is Edwards' defense of his fellow Hampshire County ministers in the Robert Breck controversy of 1735-36. The other three documents relate to Edwards' efforts to restrict admission to the sacraments at Northampton in 1749-50, actions that ultimately led to his dismissal as pastor: *An Humble Inquiry* explicates his reasons for refuting his grandfather and predecessor Solomon Stoddard's open admission policy; *Misrepresentations Corrected* is Edwards' response to his cousin Solomon Williams' criticisms of the *Humble Inquiry*; and Edwards' untitled narrative, available before only in Sereno Dwight's 1829 edition and here newly re-edited, gives details of his final conflict with his Northampton congregation.

The general introduction by David D. Hall places these writings in their contemporary polemical contexts and locates Edwards in a historical framework that highlights his Puritan, Congregational heritage and the tensions between lay and clerical piety. It also provides an important reassessment of Edwards' relationship to Stoddard in the light of Edwards' experience during and after the Great Awakening.

**David D. Hall** is professor of American religious history and Bartlett Lecturer on New England Church History at Harvard University.

Editorial Committee List of Illustrations Editorial Statement Editor's Introduction	v viii ix 1
A LETTER	91
AN HUMBLE INQUIRY	165
MISREPRESENTATIONS CORRECTED	349
"NARRATIVE OF COMMUNION CONTROVERSY"	505
General Index	639

# **Volume 13: "The Miscellanies", Entry Nos. a-z, 1-500**

Edited by Thomas A. Schafer 1994 596 pp. ISBN: 9780300060591

This book begins the publication of Jonathan Edwards's personal theological notebooks, called collectively the "Miscellanies." The entries in Volume 13 span the early years of Edwards's ministry, (1722-1731) and range widely in subject matter. They record Edwards's initial thoughts on some of his most characteristic ideas, such as original sin, free will, the Trinity and God's end in creation. However, many entries relate to doctrinal and polemical subjects not included in the corpus of Edwards's published writings. The volume also contains Edwards's own alphabetical index to the entire "Miscellanies"; this "Table" is a theological document in its own right that reveals the interrelationship among the various components of Edwards's theological system.

The editor's introduction includes an interpretive essay that relates Edwards's growing body of entries in the "Miscellanies" to the main events in his life and progressing career. It also explores how even before the beginning of his tutorship at Yale in 1724 Edwards had developed both within and outside of the "Miscellanies" certain fundamental positions that constitute the truly distinctive elements in his theology. The introduction ends with an explanation of the methodology used to establish for the first time the chronology of the early miscellanies. The conclusions of this research are summarized in a comprehensive chronological chart that locates by date not only entry nos. a-500, but also the sermons, essays and other manuscripts Edwards composed prior to 1731.

**Thomas A. Schafer** is professor of church history emeritus, McCormick Theological Seminary, Chicago.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	V
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	VIII
LIST OF TABLES	IX
GENERAL EDITOR'S PREFACE	XI
NOTE TO THE READER	XIII
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
Edwards' Table to the "Miscellanies"	
Note on the Table	113
The Table	125
The "Miscellanies," Entry Nos. a-z, aa-zz, 1-500	
Note on the Text of the "Miscellanies"	153

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	49 / 157
Entry Nos. a-z, aa-zz, 1-500	163
Appendixes A. Previous Publication or the "Miscellanies" B. Watermarks in Edwards' Early Manuscripts C. The Evolution of Edwards' Early Handwriting D. Varieties of Ink Textures in Edwards' Early Manuscripts	545 558 562 566
GENERAL INDEX INDES OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES INDEX OF "MISCELLANIES" ENTRIES	569 581 589

## Volume 14: Sermons and Discourses, 1723-1729

Edited by Kenneth P. Minkema 1997 590 pp. ISBN: 9780300068412

This book presents previously unpublished manuscript sermons from a crucial yet little-known period in Edwards's life: the years between the completion of his Master's degree at Yale College and the death of Solomon Stoddard, his famous grandfather and predecessor at Northampton, Massachusetts. These sermons, constituting the second in a projected series of six sermon volumes, highlight the intellectual and professional development of the young Edwards through his pastorate at Bolton, Connecticut, his Yale tutorship, and his colleagueship at Northampton.

In his introduction, Kenneth P. Minkema weaves together the details of Edwards's emerging career with the concerns expressed in the sermons. He shows how Edwards addressed local and provincial concerns as well as the great theological debates of his day, and how he struggled to work out the implications of his innovative concept of "excellency" and to develop his definition of conversion as a "spiritual light."

From these sermons emerges an unparalleled portrait of a rapidly maturing Edwards seeking to give shape to his theological vision.

**Kenneth P. Minkema** is executive editor of *The Works of Jonathan Edwards*.

Editorial Committee List of Illustrations Note to The Reader	v ix xi
Sermons and Discourses, 1723 - 1729	
Preface to the Period	3
Quaestio: Peccator Non Iustificatur Coram Deo Nisi Per lustitiam Christi Fide Apprehensam (A Sinner Is Not Justified in the Sight of God Except	
Through the Righteousness of Christ Obtained by Faith)	47
A Spiritual Understanding of Divine Things Denied to the Unregenerate	67
The Pleasantness of Religion	97
Living Peaceably One With Another	116
Nothing Upon Earth Can Represent the Glories of Heaven	134
All God's Methods Are Most Reasonable	161
Warnings of Future Punishment Don't Seem Real to the Wicked	198
Impending Judgments Averted Only by Reformation	213
True Nobleness of Mind	228

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	51 / 157
Profitable Hearers of the Word	243
The Spiritual Blessings of the Gospel Represented by a Feast	278
The Torments of Hell Are Exceeding Great	297
None Are Saved by Their Own Righteousness	329
Living Unconverted Under an Eminent Means of Grace	357
The Threefold Work of the Holy Ghost	371
The Sacrifice of Christ Acceptable	437
Glorying in the Savior	458
God's All-Sufficiency for the Supply of Our Wants	471
Sin and Wickedness Bring Calamity and Misery on a People	484
The Day of Judgment	506
APPENDIX: DATED BATCHES OF SERMONS	543
GENERAL INDEX	551
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	567

## **Volume 15: Notes on Scripture**

Edited by Stephen J. Stein 1998 674 pp. ISBN: 9780300071986

This is the first complete edition of the private biblical notebook that Jonathan Edwards compiled over a period of nearly thirty-five years. Edwards' "Notes on Scripture" confirms the centrality of the Bible in his thought and provides more balance to earlier depictions of his writings that emphasized the scientific and philosophical while overlooking the biblical dimension. In this critical edition the entries appear in the order in which Edwards wrote them, beginning with a short commentary on Genesis 2:10-14 that he penned in 1724, and ending with his last entry, Number 507 on the Book of Solomon's Song, written two years before his death.

This volume provides direct access to one of America's most influential religious thinkers. Edwards' entries range across the entire scriptural canon and reveal his creativity in the interpretation of particular biblical texts and his fascination with typology. The notebook also documents Edwards' engagement with the intellectual currents of his day, in particular his response to the challenge associated with the Enlightenment critique of biblical revelation. Stephen J. Stein's introduction situates Edwards as an exegete in the larger tradition of biblical commentary and in the intellectual world of eighteenth-century Western thought.

**Stephen J. Stein** is Chancellors' Professor of Religious Studies and chair of the Department of Religious Studies at Indiana University. He is the author of *The Shaker Experience in America* and editor of Edwards' *Apocalyptic Writings*, both published by Yale University Press.

ix
xi
1
47
615 639 669

## **Volume 16: Letters and Personal Writings**

Edited by George S. Claghorn 1998 878 pp. ISBN: 9780300072952

This volume gathers together for the first time all known extant letters of Jonathan Edwards, along with his major personal writings. For more than three decades George S. Claghorn has scoured America, Great Britain, and Scotland for letters and documents by and about Edwards. The result is an unparalleled compendium of 235 letters—including 116 never before published or never reprinted since Edwards's death—and four autobiographical texts—Edwards' meditation "On Sarah Pierpont," his future wife, and "Diary," "Resolutions," and "Personal Narrative."

These letters and personal writings reveal the private man behind the treatises and sermons. They trace his relations with parents, siblings, college classmates, friends, and family, as well as with political, religious, and educational leaders of his day. New documents include Edwards' only known statement on slavery and letters on the Indian mission at Stockbridge, Massachusetts, that display Edwards' interest in native Americans and his efforts on their behalf. These writings show the human face of Edwards as he applied theological and philosophical insights to the events of his daily life. They provide an unprecedented resource for understanding the man, his times, and his personal connections.

George S. Claghorn is professor of philosophy at West Chester University.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	v
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	XV
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	xvi
NOTE TO THE READER	
Letters (236 letters)	
Introduction	3
1. To Mary Edwards, May 10, 1716	29
2. To Mary Edwards, March 26,1719	30
3. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, July 24, 1719	32
4. To Elisha Mix, November 1, 1720	34
5. To the Reverend Stephen Mix, [c. November 1, 1720]	34
6. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, March 1, 1720/1	36
7. To Mary Edwards, December 12, 1721	39
8. To the Committee of Bolton, Connecticut, December 10,1722	40
9. To Judge Paul Dudley, October 31,1723	41
10. To the Reverend Benjamin Cohnan, May 30, 1735	48
11. To Col. John Pynchon et al., August 7, 1735	58

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	54 / 157
12. To Capt. William Pynchon, fr., August 14, 1735	60
13. To Col. John Pynchon, August 14, 1735	61
14. To Capt. William Pynchon, Jr., August 26,1735	62
15. To the Reverend Samuel Hopkins (of Springfield), [c. November 1735]	63
16. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, March 19, 1736/7	64
17. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, May 19, 1737	66
18. To Jacob Wendell, August 8, 1737	70
19. To Jacob Wendell, August 23, 1737	71
20. Draft Letter on Slavery, [c, 1738]	, 71
21. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, May 2, 1738	76
22. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, May 27, 1738	77
23. To the Reverend George Whitefield, February 12, 1739/40	79
24. To the Reverend Isaac Chauncy, February 18, 1739/40	81
25. To Sec. Josiah Willard, June 1, 1740	82
26. To the Reverend Eleazar Wheelock, July 14, 1740	84
27. To the Reverend Eleazar Wheelock, October 9, 1740	85
28. To James Pierpont, [September 1740]	86
29. To the Reverend George Whitefield, December 14, 1740	87
30. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, March 9, 1740/41	88
31. To the Reverend Eleazar Wheelock, June 9, 1741	89
32. To Deborah Hatheway, June 3, 1741	90
33. To Sarah Edwards, June 25, 1741	95
34. To Deacon Moses Lyman, August 31, 1741	96
35. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 21, 1741/2	98
36. To the Reverend Stephen Williams, March 4, 1741/2	100
37. To Constable Jonathan Burt, March 10, 1741/2	101
38. To Deacon Moses Lyman, May 10, 1742	101
39. To Sarah Pierpont Edwards, March 25, 1743	103
40. To the Reverend William McCulloch, May 12, 1743	105
41. To the Reverend James Robe, May 12, 1743	107
42. To the Assembly of Pastors of Churches in New England, June 30, 1743	111
43. To the Reverend Jonathan Ashley, [Fall 1 743]	112
44. To the Reverend Ebenezer Pemberton, December 2, 1743	113
45. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, December 12,1743	115
46. To the Reverend Elnathan Whitman, February 9, 1743/4	127
47. To the Reverend William McCulloch, March 5, 1743/4	134
48. To Dorothy Danks Hannam, March 26, [1744]	143
49. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, May 22, 1744	144
50. To the Reverend Eleazar Wheelock, July 13, 1744	145
51. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 27, 1744 52. To the Reverend Stephen Williams, August 27, 1744	146
53. To Gentlemen, [November 1744]	148
54. To the First Precinct, Northampton, November 8, 1744	148
55. To The Reverend Stephen Williams, January 1, 1744/5	149 152
56. To a Friend, February 4, 1744/5	152 153
57. To The First Precinct, Northampton, March 4, 1744/5	153 162
58. To the Reverend Thomas Clap, May 20, 1745	163
00. 10 the record from the cup, 1,10, 20, 1,70	0

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	55 / 157
59. To an Unknown Recipient, June 4, 1745	172
60. To the Reverend Benjamin Colman, July 27, 1745	173
61. To Friends in Scotland, [after September 16, 1745]	174
62. To a Hampshire County Minister, October 3, 1745	179
63. To a Correspondent in Scotland, November 1745	179
64. To the Church at West Sufheld, January 7, 1745/6	197
65. To the Reverend Stephen Williams, February 18, 1745/6	198
66. To an Unknown Correspondent, [after March 13, 1745/6]	190
67. To the Reverend John MacLaurin, May 12, 1746	203
68. To the Reverend William MrCulloch, May 12, 1746	207
69. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, October 3, 1746	210
70. To the Reverend Philemon Robbins, November 3, 1746	211
71. To Esther Edwards, November 3, 1746	213
72. To the Reverend Robert Abercrombie, January 8, 1746/7	215
73. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 15, 1746/7	216
74. To the Reverend William McCulloch, January 21, 1746/7	218
75. To the Reverend Robert Brcck, April 7, 1747	221
76. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 1 1, 1747	222
77. To Caleb Clark, [before September 1747]	224
78. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, September 4, 1747	224
79. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, September 14, 1747	235
80. To the Reverend William McCulloch, September 23, 1747	236
81. To the Reverend Stephen Williams, October 0,, 1747	240
82. To the Reverend John Brainerd, December 14, 1747	241
83. To the Reverend Khenezer Parkman, March 4, 1747/8	244
84. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, April 4, 1748	245
85. To Sarah Pierpont Edwards, June 22, 1748	246
86. To the Reverend John Erskine, August 31, 1748	247
87. To the Reverend Eleazar Wheelock, September 14, 1748	250
88. To Deacon Moses Lyman, September 30, 1748	251
89. To the Reverend William McCulloch, October 7, 1748	255
90. To the Reverend John Erskine, October 14,1748	259
91. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 9,1748/9	266
92. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 12,1749	267
93. To the Reverend John Erskine, May 20,1749	268
94. To the Reverend William McCulloch, May 23,1749	271
95. To the Reverend James Robe, May 23,1749	274
96. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24,1749	282
97. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 5, 1749	286
98. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, July 18, 1749	287
99. To Mary Edwards, July 26,1749	288
100. To Edward Bromfield, August 29,1749	290
101. To the Reverend Khenezer Parkman, September 11, 1749	291
102. To the First Precinct, Northampton, November 9, 1749	293
103. To the Northampton Church Committee, November 13, 1749 104. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, November 21, 1749	295 206
	296
104. To the Northampton Church Committee, December 5, 1749	302

106. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, December 6, 1749   307   107. To the Northampton Church Committee, December 7,1749   316   108. To the Northampton Church Committee, IDecember 27, 1749   315   109. To the Council of Churches, December 27, 1749   317   111. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 15, 1749/50   318   112. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 190, 1749/50   20   113. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750   324   114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750   324   114. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750   326   115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750   339   116. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750   341   117. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750   347   118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750   359   120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]   360   121. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 31, 1750   360   122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750   362   123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750   362   124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750   363   124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, Inne 28, 1751   369   127. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751   369   127. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751   370   128. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751   370   129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751   375	Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	56 / 157
107. To the Northampton Church Committee. [December 27, 1749]       315         108. To the Northampton Church Committee. [December 27, 1749]       315         109. To the Council of Churches, December 27, 1749       317         111. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 15, 1749/50       318         112. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 190, 1749/50       326         113. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750       324         114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750       326         115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750       339         116. To the Reverend John Erskme, July 5, 1750       341         117. To the Reverend John Erskme, July 5, 1750       347         118. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       370         127. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Rever	106. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, December 6, 1749	307
108. To the Northampton Church Committee. [December 27, 1749]         315           109. To the Council of Churches, December 27, 1749         317           111. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 15, 1749/50         38           112. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 190, 1749/50         20           113. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750         324           114. To the Reverend Thomas Gliespie, April 2, 750         326           115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750         339           116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750         341           117. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 5, 1750         347           118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750         359           119. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750         360           121. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750         362           122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750         363           123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, Iapril 1751         367           125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751         368           126. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751)         370           128. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751)         370           129. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July 1, 1751         375           130. To the Reverend Thomas Gi		
109. To the Council of Churches, December 27, 1749 111. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 15, 1749/50 112. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 190, 1749/50 120. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750 132. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750 133. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750 134. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750 139. 16. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750 117. To the Reverend John Erskme, July 5, 1750 118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750 118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750 120. Enclosure, [after June 1750] 121. To the Reverend William McSulloch, July 31, 1750 122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 14, 1750 123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750 124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750 125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751 126. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751 127. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751 129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751 130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751 131. To the Reverend Ihomas Fince, June 28, 1751 132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751 133. To the Reverend Ihomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751 134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751 135. To Sir William Hogg, July 13,1751 136. To Sir William Hogg, July 13,1751 137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2 138. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751 139. To See See Andrew Oliver, February 10, 1751/2 140. To the Commissioners, February 10, 1751/2 141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2 142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 10, 1751/2 143. To See Andrew Oliver, February 10, 1751/2 144. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2 145. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752 146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752 147. To the Feverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752 148. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30,		_
111. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 15, 1749/50       318         112. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 190, 1749/50       20         113. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750       324         114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750       326         115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750       339         116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750       341         117. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       356         119. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750       363         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, IApril 1751       363         125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751       369         127. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       370         128. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         130. To the Reverend Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       390         132.		
112. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 190, 1749/50       20         113. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750       324         114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750       326         115. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750       341         117. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750       347         118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       556         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750       363         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         127. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       370         128. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       370         128. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751 <td< td=""><td>* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *</td><td></td></td<>	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	
114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750       326         115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750       339         116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750       341         117. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       356         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       356         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       360         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         127. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       390         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, S		_
114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750       326         115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750       339         116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750       341         117. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       556         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         127. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         128. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         30. To the Reverend Homas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         31. To the Reverend Homas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         32. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       495         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1	113. To Deacon Noah Cook, March 30, 1750	324
116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750       341         117. To the Reverend John Erskme, July 5, 1750       347         118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       556         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, Iapril 1751       367         124. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         128. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Isaae Hollis, Summer 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaae Hollis, Summer 1751       380         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       405         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, Povember 28,1751	114. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, April 2, 750	326
117. To the Reverend John Erskme, July 5, 1750       347         118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       556         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverends Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 23, 1751       369         127. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         120. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         121. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       370         122. To William Hogg, July 13, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Inomas Gillespie, July 1, 1751       380         132. To William Hogg, July 13, 1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       495         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, [November 28, 1751       <	115. To the Reverend Samuel Hupkins (of Springfield), April 3, 1750	339
118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750       556         119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750       359         120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]       360         121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750       360         122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, Rovember 15, 1750       363         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       368         126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751       369         127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       495         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       405         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414 </td <td>116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750</td> <td>341</td>	116. To the Reverend Peter Clark, May 7, 1750	341
119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750  120. Enclosure, [after June 1750]  121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750  122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750  123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750  124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]  125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751  126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751  127. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751  128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751  129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751  130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751  131. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751  132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751  133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751  134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751  135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751  136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, November 28,1751  137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2  138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2  139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 19, 1751/2  140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2  141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2  142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2  143. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752  146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752  147. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752  149. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752  149. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)  148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752	117. To the Reverend John Erskme, July 5, 1750	347
120. Enclosure, [after June 1750] 360 121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750 360 122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750 362 123. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 15, 1750 363 124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751] 367 125. To the Reverends Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751 368 126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751 369 127. To the Reverend William Hobby, [June 1751] 370 128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751 374 129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751 375 130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751 375 130. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751 380 131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751 387 132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751 390 133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751 394 134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751 405 135. To Sir William Pepperrell, [November 28,1751] 406 136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751] 414 137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2 419 138. To Brig, Joseph Dwight, February 19, 1751/2 421 139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2 422 140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2 430 141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2 431 142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2 447 143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2 449 144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752 460 145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752 146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752 147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752) 479 148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince,	118. To the Reverend William McCulloch, July 6, 1750	556
121. To the Reverend William Russell, September 14, 1750 360 122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750 362 123. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 15, 1750 363 124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751] 367 125. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751] 368 126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751 368 126. To the Reverend William Hobby, [June 1751] 369 127. To the Reverend William Hobby, [June 1751] 370 128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751 375 129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751 375 130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751 380 131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751 387 132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751 390 133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751 394 134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751 405 135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751 406 136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, November 28,1751 406 137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2 419 138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2 421 139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2 422 140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2 430 141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2 430 142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2 447 143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2 447 144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752 460 145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752 146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752 147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752) 479 148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 17, 1752 149. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 17, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752 149. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 17, 1	119. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, July 31, 1750	359
122. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, November 5, 1750       362         123. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 15, 1750       363         124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverend Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751       369         127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       390         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig, Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 19, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 27, 1751/2	, _ , _ , ,	360
123. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 15, 1750  124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]  367  125. To the Reverends Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751  368  126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751  369  127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]  370  128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751  374  129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751  375  130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751  380  131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751  387  132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751  390  133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751  394  134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751  395. To Sir William Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]  406  135. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]  417  137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2  419  138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2  420  140. To the Commissioners, February 18, 1751/2  430  141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2  442. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2  443. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2  444. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752  446. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752  447. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)  448. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752  449. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752  486  150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752  487  151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752  489  152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752	the state of the s	360
124. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, [April 1751]       367         125. To the Reverends Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751       368         126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751       369         127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       421         140. To the Commissioners, February 24, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       430         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460		-
125. To the Reverends Joseph Sewall and Thomas Prince, April 10, 1751  126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751  127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]  128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751  129. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751  130. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751  130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751  131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751  132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751  133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751  134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751  135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751  136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]  137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2  138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2  139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2  140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2  141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2  142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2  143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2  144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752  146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752  147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)  148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752  149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752  150. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752  149. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752  149. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752		363
126. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 23, 1751       369         127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, November 28,1751       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	
127. To the Reverend William Hobby, (June 1751]       370         128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig, Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       430         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the R		_
128. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, June 28, 1751       374         129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       430         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148.		
129. To the Reverend John Erskine, June 28, 1751       375         130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	370
130. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, July i, 1751       380         131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reveren		
131. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, Summer 1751       387         132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 10, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       447         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the R		
132. To William Hogg, July 13,1751       390         133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		_
133. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 31, 1751       394         134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Poxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
134. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, September 26,1751       405         135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
135. To Sir William Pepperrell, November 28,1751       406         136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
136. To Lady Mary Pepperrell, [November 28,1751]       414         137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
137. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, January 27,1751/2       419         138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
138. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February io, 1751/2       421         139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	
139. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, February 18, 1751/2       422         140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
140. To the Commissioners, February 19, 1751/2       430         141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
141. To Joseph Paice, February 24, 1751/2       434         142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
142. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 27, 1751/2       447         143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
143. To Jasper Mauduit, March 10, 1751/2       449         144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
144. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 30,1752       460         145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
145. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, May 1752       470         146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493		
146. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, May 6, 1752       477         147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493	, , , , ,	
147. To the First Church of Christ, Northampton, (June 1752)       479         148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493	, , , ,	
148. To Col. Timothy Dwight, June 30, 1752       485         149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752       486         150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752       487         151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752       489         152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752       493	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
149. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 30, 1752486150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752487151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752489152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752493	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
150. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, July 2, 1752487151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752489152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752493	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
151. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 7, 1752 489 152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752 493		-
152. To the Reverend Isaac Hollis, July 17, 1752 493	, , , , ,	
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	the state of the s	509

154. To Col. Elisha Williams, August 15, 1752 155. To Col. Elisha Williams, August 18, 1752 156. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, August 27, 1752 157. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 29, 1752 158. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, October 1752 158. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, October 1752 159. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 23, N.S., 1752 150. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 161. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogg, November 25, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogg, November 25, N.S., 1752 163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 166. To Timothy Edwards, April i, 1753 167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 19, 1753 168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 19, 1753 169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753 170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753 170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 171. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Agone Burr, May 17, 1753 176. To He Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 180. To The Reverend Agone Burr, September 19, 1753 181. To the Reverend Homas Gillespie, October 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 19, 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 19, 1753 183. To To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 19, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754 191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 28, 1754 193. To	Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	57 / 157
155. To Col. Elisha Williams, August 18, 1752 156. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, August 27, 1752 157. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 29, 1752 158. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, October 1752 159. To the Reverend Oliver, October 1752 150. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 160. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752 163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753 163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753 164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753 167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753 168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753 169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 14, 1753 170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 14, 1753 171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 19, 1753 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 187. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 180. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 181. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 182. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 183. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcro	154 To Col Elisha Williams August 15, 1752	512
156. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, August 27, 1752 157. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 29, 1752 158. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, October 1752 159. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 23 N.S., 1752 150. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 161. To the Reverend Homans Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752 161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752 163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753 164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753 167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753 168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753 169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753 170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753 170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753 171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753 181. To the Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 19, 1753 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, February 25, 1754 184. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 5, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754 186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754 191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, Pebruary 28, 1754 193. To The Reverend Thomas Proxeroft, Pebruary 28, 1754 194. To Reverend Thomas Proxeroft, December 20, 1754 195. To Reverend Thomas Proxeroft, December 20, 1754 196.	, , , ,	_
157. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, August 29, 1752 158. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, October 1752 159. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 23 N.S., 1752 160. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogs, November 25 N.S., 1752 163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753 164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 166. To Timothy Edwards, April i, 1753 167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753 168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753 169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753 170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753 170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 14, 1753 171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 180. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 186. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754 188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 190. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 193. To Col. Timothy Dwight, Pebruary 28, 1754 194. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 195. To Maj. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754 196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 197. To Resurer Andrew Oliver, April 15, 1754 198. To The Reverend Th	, , , ,	
158. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, October 1752       533         159. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 23 N.S., 1752       537         160. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752       542         161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752       549         162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752       549         163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753       552         164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753       563         165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753       576         166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753       578         167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       580         169. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       595         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       595         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       598         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600	, 6 ,, , 9	
159. To the Reverend John Erskine, November 23 N.S., 1752 160. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752 161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752 163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753 164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753 167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753 168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753 169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753 170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 14, 1753 171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 176. To Lieut, John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 19, 1753 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 185. To Brig, Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 187. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754 188. To Brig, Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754 191. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754 193. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 194. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 195. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 198. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 199. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 199. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 199. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 2	, 9 , , ,	
160. To the Reverend William McCulloch, November 24, N.S., 1752       542         161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752       515         162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752       549         163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753       552         164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753       563         165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753       578         166. To Timothy Edwards, April 11, 1753       578         167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       580         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       593         171. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       595         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       595         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       602	e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e	
161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752 162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752 163. To Sir William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752 164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753 166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753 167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753 168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753 169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 14, 1753 170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753 170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753 171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754 186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 190. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754 193. To Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 194. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 195. To Maj. Joseph Dwight, April 15, 1754 196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 197. To Maj. Joseph Dwight, April 15, 1754 198. To Maj. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 199. To Maj. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755 199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 17		
162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752       549         163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753       552         164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753       563         165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753       576         166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753       578         167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       586         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Jobaph Evidency, April 14, 1753       594         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       595         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut, John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         180.	161. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, November 24, N.S., 1752	
164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753       563         165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753       576         166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753       578         167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       586         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       594         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       595         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       605         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611      <	162. To William Hogg, November 25 N.S., 1752	
165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753       576         166. To Timothy Edwards, April 1, 1753       578         167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       586         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       602         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, Pebruary 25, 1754       618         185. To Brig, Joseph	163. To Sir William Pepperrell, January 30, 1753	
166. To Timothy Edwards, April i, 1753       578         167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       586         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754       628         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620 </td <td>164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753</td> <td></td>	164. To Speaker Thomas Hubbard, March 19, 1753	
167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753       580         168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       586         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       605         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 25, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754	165. To Esther Edwards Burr, March 28, 1753	576
168. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 13, 1753       586         169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       596         173. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 28, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       622 </td <td>166. To Timothy Edwards, April i, 1753</td> <td>578</td>	166. To Timothy Edwards, April i, 1753	578
169. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, April 13, 1753       593         170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       605         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 25, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 </td <td>167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753</td> <td>580</td>	167. To Sec. Andrew Oliver, April 12, 1753	580
170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753       594         171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753       595         172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 8, 1754       624         190. To Teasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 <t< td=""><td></td><td>586</td></t<>		586
171. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, May 24, 1753 172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753 173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753 174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753 176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754 186. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 2, 1754 191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754 193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754 194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754 195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754 196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 197. To Brig. Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755 198. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755 199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755		593
172. To a Singing Teacher, June 4,1753       596         173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       605         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 25, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 8, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628 </td <td>170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753</td> <td>594</td>	170. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 14, 1753	594
173. To Col. Joseph Dwight, July 5, 1753       597         174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       624         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         192. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754 <td< td=""><td>, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,</td><td>595</td></td<>	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	595
174. To Timothy Edwards, July 17, 1753       598         175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       605         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 15, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754	,	596
175. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1753       599         176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753       600         177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754 <td></td> <td></td>		
176. To Lieut. John Ely, August 27, 1753 177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753 178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753 180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753 181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753 182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531 183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753 184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754 185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754 186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754 187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754 189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754 190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754 191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754 192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754 193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754 194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754 195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754 196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754 197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754 198. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755 198. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755 199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755		598
177. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 11, 1753       600         178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, Decembe	1 1 1	
178. To The Reverend Aaron Burr, September 17, 1753       602         179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       655         198. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 175		
179. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., September 18, 1753       602         180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755		
180. To Edward Bromfield, October [16], 1753       605         181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755		
181. To the Reverend Thomas Gillespie, October 18, 1753       608         182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
182. To Maj. Ephraim Williams, Jr., et al., [c. November 19, 17531       611         183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		_
183. To Col. Timothy Dwight, December 10, 1753       617         184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       643         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657	<u> </u>	
184. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 5, 1754       618         185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657	V 1	
185. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 25, 1754       620         186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		,
186. To The Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 28, 1754       621         187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
187. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 28, 1754       622         188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
188. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, March 2, 1754       623         189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
189. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, March 6, 1754       624         190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
190. To Sec. Josiah Willard, March 8, 1754       626         191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		_
191. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, April 9, 1754       628         192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		•
192. To Col. Timothy Dwight, April 15, 1754       628         193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
193. To The Reverend Thomas Prince, May 10, 1754       629         194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
194. To Sec. Josiah Willard, May 22, 1754       643         195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		
195. To Maj. Joseph Hawley, November 18, 1754       645         196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754       654         197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754       655         198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755       655         199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755       657		-
196. To The Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, December 20, 1754654197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754655198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755655199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755657		
197. To Treasurer Andrew Oliver, December 20, 1754655198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755655199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755657		
198 To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, January 24, 1755655199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755657	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
199. To Brig. Joseph Dwight, February 26, 1755 657	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
	<u>.</u>	
The state of the s		

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	58 / 157
201. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, April 14, 1755	659
202. To Maj. Joseph Hawley. [after January 1, 1755]	660
203. To The Reverend John Erskine, April 15, 1755	660
204. To Jonathan Edwards, Jr May 27, 1755	666
205. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, June 3, 1755	667
206. To Capt. Timothy Woodbridge, June 4, 1755	668
207. To Col. Israel Williams, September 4, 1755	669
208. To Col. Israel Williams, September 5, 1755	671
209. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, September 15, 1755	672
210. To the Reverend Thomas Prince, September 15, 1755	673
211. To Elizabeth Scott Williams. October 30, 1755	673
212. To the Reverend John Erskine. December 1 1, 1755	678
213. To Samuel Brown, January 30, 1756	682
214. To Pres. Aaron Burr, March 14, 1756	682
215. To the Reverend William McCulloch, April 10, 1756	684
216. To Abigail Williams Sergeant Dwight, May 16, 1756	687
217. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, (June 1756]	688
218. To the Reverend Gideon Hawley, October 9, 1756	689
219. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, October 28, 1756	691
220. To Timothy Edwards, November 4, 1756	692
221. To Lieut. Gov. Spencer Phips et al., November 16, 1756	693
222. To the Reverend Thomas Foxcroft, February 11, 1757	694
223. To Dr. Edward Wiggtesworth, February 11, 1757	697
224. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, February 12, 1757	700
225. To the Reverend Timothy Edwards, March 24, 1757	701
226. To the Reverend John Erskine, April 12, 1757	702
227. To the Reverend John Erskine, July 25, 1757	705
228. To the Reverend John Erskine, August 3, 1757	718
229. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, August 6, 1757	724
230. To the Trustees of the College of New Jersey, October »9-1757	725
231. To Esther Edwards Burr, November 20, 1757	730
232. To the Reverend Mark Leavenworth, November 21, 1757	732
233. To the Reverend Joseph Bellamy, December 1, 1757	733
234. To Capt. Nathaniel Dwight, December 5, 1757	736
235. To the Reverend Gideon Hawley, January 14,1758	737
236. To College Treasurer Jonathan Sergeant, February 28, 1758	738
Personal Writings	
Introduction	741
Resolutions	753
Diary	759
On Sarah Pierpont	789
Personal Narrative	790

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	59 / 157
A. Biographical Glossary B. Fragmentary Letters by Jonathan Edwards C. Letters Received by Jonathan Edwards	807 831 832
GENERAL INDEX INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	837 851

## Volume 17: Sermons and Discourses, 1730-1733

Edited by Mark Valeri 1999 496 pp. ISBN: 9780300078404

In his new role as pastor of the Northampton church, Jonathan Edwards turned his attention to the political, social, and economic activities of his congregation, shaping his preaching to the day-to-day occurrences in their lives. This volume contains eighteen sermons that Edwards composed in Northampton from the beginning of 1730 through mid-September 1733—such classics as *God Glorified in Man's Dependence* and *A Divine and Supernatural Light*, along with many previously unpublished works. The selections illuminate Edwards' development as a preacher and theologian. They also provide unique insights into the development of the themes that came to characterize his mature evangelical thinking: the viciousness of the unregenerate life, the importance of evangelical humiliation as a religious exercise, and the necessity of a radical conversion from worldliness to godliness.

The prolific period encompassed by this volume, though outwardly quiet, was crucial to Edwards' maturation. Taking on the responsibilities of his calling—working with his congregation, finding his voice as a town religious leader, exercising moral and spiritual guidance, consulting with other pastors, and most of all developing a mature preaching style—Edwards came to see revival as the only solution to the social and moral ills of his time.

Mark Valeri is Ernest Trice Thompson Professor of Church History at Union Theological Seminary in Virginia.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS NOTE TO THE READER	v vii ix
Sermons and Discourses, 1730 - 1733	
Preface to the Period	3
Practical Atheism	45
The Pure in Heart Blessed	57
The Dangers of Decline	87
Envious Men	101
Honey from the Rock	121
God Makes Men Sensible of Their Misery Before He Reveals	
His Mercy and Love	139
Stupid as Stones	173
Born Again	184
God Glorified in Man's Dependence	196

61 / 157
217
251
262
273
329
349
369
405
427
447 459
471

## Volume 18: The "Miscellanies," 501-832

Edited by Ava Chamberlain 2000 592 pp. ISBN: 9780300083309

Throughout his ministerial career, Jonathan Edwards filled a series of private notebooks with writings on a wide variety of theological topics, numbering his entries—some 1,400 of them—in sequence. This book, the second of four volumes devoted to these "Miscellanies," contains entries written during the decade of the 1730s, from July 1731 to approximately January 1740, the eve of the Great Awakening. They record the development of Edwards' thought as he first emerged as a public spokesperson for orthodox Calvinism, assumed a leadership role in colonial New England church politics, and acquired an international reputation as an evangelist for his role in the revivals in the Connecticut River Valley of 1734 and 1735.

Edwards used the "Miscellanies" as a repository for ideas that he intended to develop in future sermons and treatises, and these entries contain the seeds of such contemporaneous works as *Justification by Faith Alone* and *The History of the Work of Redemption*. These entries also record how the Connecticut Valley revivals influenced Edwards' thoughts on such important theological topics as the significance of perseverance, the nature of spiritual knowledge, justification by faith alone, the rationality of the Christian religion, the history of the work of redemption, and conversion and the religious life.

**Ava Chamberlain** is assistant professor in the Department of Religion at Wright State University.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	$\mathbf{V}$
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	viii
NOTE TO THE READER	ix
Sermons and Discourses, 1730-1733	
Preface to the Period	3
Practical Atheism	45
Pure in Heart Blessed	57
Dangers of Decline	87
Envious Men	101
Honey from the Rock	121
God Makes Men Sensible of Their Misery Before	
He Reveals His Mercy and Love	139
Stupid as Stones	173
Born Again	184
God Glorified in Man's Dependence	196

	Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	63 / 157
The Perpetuity and	Change of the Sabbath	217
Serving God in Hear	ven	251
Self-Examination ar	nd the Lord's Supper	262
Christians a Chosen	Generation	273
East of Eden		329
The State of Public A	Affairs	349
The Duty of Charity	to the Poor	369
A Divine and Super	natural Light	405
The True Christian's	s Life a Journey Towards Heaven	427
APPENDIX: DATEI	D BATCHES OF SERMONS AND DATED SERMONS	447
GENERAL INDEX		459
INDEX OF BIBLICA	AL PASSAGES	471
ILLUSTRATIONS		
Frontispiece	A sketch of the Edwards parsonage in Northampton, Massac 1902	chusetts,
	Interior of the Hingham, Massachusetts, "Old Ship" church (A sketch of the first meetinghouse in West Springfield, Mass (1704)	
33	Page one from the <i>Boston</i> Gazette of April 12, 1731.	
197	First page of the manuscript of God Glorified in Man's Depe	ndance
198	Title page of A Divine and Supernatural Light	

## Volume 19: Sermons and Discourses, 1734-1738

Edited by M. X. Lesser

2001 864 pp. ISBN: 9780300087147

Jonathan Edwards achieved the greatest sustained mastery of the sermon form between January 1734 and December 1738, a time in which he also kindled his first revival. The Northampton revival spread to neighboring towns and villages, as did Edwards's renown. And the sermons of these years exhibit not only splendid rhetoric but also figural intricacies and tonal nuances that reveal his maturity as a writer.

During this period Edwards delivered probably four hundred sermons and lectures. Of the fewer than half that survive, some extend the reach of the previous dozen years of his ministry, others engage speculative theological issues, others touch on pastoral life, and still others deal with conversion and, in time, declension. Edwards also wrote a full account of the Northampton revival, *A Faithful Narrative of the Surprising Work of God*, which was published in 1737 in London and Edinburgh and within a year was reprinted there, issued in Boston in three printings, and translated into German. In addition, near the end of the period Edwards put together *Discourses on Various Important Subjects*, five sermons about the Awakening and the only gathering of sermons he saw through the press.

M. X. Lesser is professor emeritus of English at Northeastern University.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	v
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	ix
NOTE TO THE READER	xi
Sermons and Discourses, 1734-1738	
Preface to the Period	3
Heeding the Word, and Losing It	37
Fast Days in Dead Times	58
Youth and the Pleasures of Piety	78
The Unreasonableness of Indetermination in Religion	91
The Dreadful Silence of the Lord	106
False Light and True	120
Justification by Faith Alone	143
The Preciousness of Time	243
Conviction and the Uses of Order	261
Pressing into the Kingdom of God	272
Ruth's Resolution	305
The Folly of Looking Back in Fleeing out of Sodom	321
The Justice of God in the Damnation of Sinners	336

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	65 / 157
Our Weakness, Christ's Strength	377
Continuing God's Presence	390
Blessed Struggle	418
The Sweet Harmony of Christ	435
God Amongst His People	451
The Everlasting Love of God	473
The Free and Voluntary Suffering and Death of Christ	491
All That Natural Men Do Is Wrong	515
A City on a Hill	537
The Excellency of Christ	560
Persevering Faith	595
Degrees of Glory	609
Undeserved Mercy	628
Peaceable and Faithful amid Division and Strife	656
Striving After Perfection	680
Light in a Dark World, a Dark Heart	704
The Many Mansions	734
Indicting God	747
The Terms of Prayer	768
APPENDIX A: PREFACE TO DISCOURSES ON VARIOUS IMPORTANT	
SUBJECTS	793
APPENDIX B: DATED SERMONS, JANURY 1734 – DECEMBER 1738	799
GENERAL INDEX	813
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	835

## Volume 20: The "Miscellanies," 833-1152

Edited by Amy Plantinga Pauw 2002 592 pp. ISBN: 9780300091748

Throughout his adult life Jonathan Edwards kept a series of personal theological notebooks on a wide variety of miscellaneous subjects. This volume includes the notebook entries written during the eventful and tumultuous years 1740–1751, when Edwards was plagued by a series of bitter controversies with his Northampton congregation that culminated in his dismissal. This was also the period during which he witnessed, documented, and pondered the surprising revivals of the Great Awakening, as well as their precipitous decline.

**Amy Plantinga Pauw** is Henry P. Mobley, Jr., Professor of Doctrinal Theology, Louisville Presbyterian Seminary.

"The Jonathan Edwards Project is the first of its kind—a comprehensive, exhaustive effort to produce an online archive of all of Edwards' sermons, treatises, letters and musings to serve the needs of anyone who cares to know the man. To date, no other university or institute has attempted to transcribe, computerize and then post online the complete works of any one historical figure. . . . Though he may never attain the rock-star status of George Washington, with the Yale project, Edwards will live forever.—Adrian Brune, *Hartford Courant* 

The "Miscellanies," Entry Nos. 833-1152	41
List of Illustrations Note to the Reader Editor's Introduction	v viii ix 1 41
General Index	527
Index of Biblical Passages	553

# Volume 21: Writings on the Trinity, Grace, and Faith

Edited by Sang Hyun Lee

2002 592 pp. ISBN: 9780300095050

In this collection of writings drawn from Jonathan Edwards's essays and topical notebooks, the great American theologian deals with key Christian doctrines including the Trinity, grace, and faith. The volume includes long-established pieces in the Edwards canon, newly reedited from the original manuscripts, as well as documents that have never before been published and that in some cases reveal new aspects of his theology.

**Sang Hyun Lee** is Kyung-Chik Han Professor of Systematic Theology at Princeton Theological Seminary.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	V
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	vii
NOTE TO THE READER	ix
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
Discourse on the Trinity	109
On the Equality of the Persons of the Trinity	198
Treatise on Grace	149
Effacious Grace	
Book I	198
Book II	223
Book III	239
"Controversies" Notebook	G,
Efficacious Grace	291
The Nature of True Virtue	312
Justification	328
Faith	414
Signs of Godliness	469
Christ's Example	511
Directions for Judging of Persons' Experiences	520
GENERAL INDEX	525
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	545

## Volume 22: Sermons and Discourses, 1739-1742

Edited by Harry S. Stout and Nathan O. Hatch; With Kyle P. Farley 2003 608 pp. ISBN: 9780300095722

The sermons and discourses in this volume chart the rise and decline of the Great Awakening in Jonathan Edwards's parish in Northampton, Massachusetts, and beyond. A leading figure of the revival period, Edwards delivered potent and wide-ranging sermons during the years 1739–42. In this volume the transcript of the original manuscript of *Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God* is reproduced for the first time, along with the text of its first printed edition.

**Harry S. Stout** is Jonathan Edwards Professor of American Christianity at Yale University and general editor of *The Works of Jonathan Edwards*. **Nathan O. Hatch** is Andrew V. Tackes Professor of History and provost at the University of Notre Dame. **Kyle P. Farley** is a doctoral candidate in the department of history at the University of Pennsylvania.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	v
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	ix
NOTE TO THE READER	xi
Sermons and Discourses, 1734-1738	
Preface to the Period	3
Christ the Spiritual Sun	48
The Means and Ends of Excommunication	64
The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth	80
God's Grace Carried On in Other Places	103
Mercy and Not Sacrifice	111
Zeal an Essential Virtue of a Christian	136
The Danger of Corrupt Communication Among Young People	156
Children Ought to Love the Lord Jesus Christ Above All	167
The Subjects of a First Work of Grace May Need a New Conversion	181
Gospel Ministers a Savor of Life or of Death	203
Praying for the Spirit	211
They Sing a New Song	224
Bringing the Ark to Zion a Second Time	245
Sinners in Zion	262
Seeking After Christ	285
Like Rain upon Mown Grass	298
Youth Is Like a Flower That Is Cut Down	319
God's Care for His Servants in Time of Public Commotions	339
Importunate Prayer for Millennial Glory	365
Mary's Remarkable Act	378

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	69 / 157
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God	400
Text of the First Printed Edition	404
Transcript of the Original Manuscript	418
The Blowing of the Great Trumpet	436
The Importance of Revival Among Heads of Families	448
Aged Men and Women Joyfully Receiving Christ	455
The Sorrows of the Bereaved Spread Before Jesus	461
Seasons of Ingathering	476
The Curse of Meroz	490
Renewing Our Covenant with God	509
Keeping the Presence of God	519
Aged Men and Women Joyfully Receiving Christ	455
The Sorrows of the Bereaved Spread Before Jesus	461
Seasons of Ingathering	476
The Curse of Meroz	490
Renewing Our Covenant with God	509
Keeping the Presence of God	519
APPENDIX: DATED SERMONS, JANUARY 1739 – DECEMBER 1742	537
GENERAL INDEX	553
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	573

# Volume 23: The "Miscellanies," 1153-1360

Edited by Douglas A. Sweeney

2004 784 pp. ISBN: 9780300101027

This volume concludes the series of private theological notebooks that Jonathan Edwards kept from his late teens to the end of his life. It covers the years from 1751 to 1758, a period during which he faced a variety of difficult challenges while working at the Stockbridge Indian mission and served a short-lived presidency at Princeton, then known as the College of New Jersey. In these entries Edwards grapples with modern naturalism, critiques "generous doctrines," and attempts to bolster Reformed thought in the face of the Enlightenment.

**Douglas A. Sweeney** is chair, Department of Church History and the History of Christian Thought, Trinity Evangelical Divinity School.

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	V
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	VIII
NOTE TO THE READER	IX
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
The "Miscellanies," Entry Nos. 1153 – 1360	37
The Miscentines, Entry 1008, 1195 1500	3/
General Index	717
Index of Biblical Passages	745

# **Volume 24: The Blank Bible**

Edited by Stephen Stein 2006 1472 pp. ISBN: 9780300109313

In 1730, Jonathan Edwards acquired a book-like, leather-bound manuscript containing an interleaved printed edition of the King James Version of the Bible. Over the next three decades, Edwards proceeded to write in the manuscript more than five thousand notes and entries relating to biblical texts (though paradoxically he called the manuscript his "Blank Bible"). Only a fraction of the entries has ever been published. This volume presents a complete edition of the "Blank Bible" accompanied by an informative introduction, multiple appendices, and an extensive index.

This volume, perhaps the most unusual in Edwards' oeuvre, brings to light more clearly than ever before the full scope of his creative investment in biblical studies.

**Stephen J. Stein** is Chancellor's Professor, Emeritus, in the Department of Religious Studies, Indiana University, Bloomington. He is the editor of two previous volumes in The Works of Jonathan Edwards, *Apocalyptic Writings* and *Notes on Scripture*. He lives in Bloomington, IN.

"The Jonathan Edwards Project is the first of its kind—a comprehensive, exhaustive effort to produce an online archive of all of Edwards' sermons, treatises, letters and musings to serve the needs of anyone who cares to know the man. To date, no other university or institute has attempted to transcribe, computerize and then post online the complete works of any one historical figure. . . . Though he may never attain the rock-star status of George Washington, with the Yale project, Edwards will live forever."—Adrian Brune, *Hartford Courant* 

# **Contents Volume 24**

# PART 1 EDITORIAL COMMITTEE v LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS viii NOTE TO THE READER xi EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION 1 Miscellaneous Observations on the Holy Scriptures (The "Blank Bible") 119 The Old Testament 121

#### PART 2

The New Testament 823

APPENDIXES	
Appendix A. List of Entries in the "Blank Bible" by Benjamin Pierpont	1249
Appendix B. Previous Publication of Edwards' Entries from the "Blank Bible"	1251
Appendix C. Financial Accounts of Edwards' Children	1256
GENERAL INDEX	1267
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	1323

INDEX OF "BLANK BIBLE" ENTRIES

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook

72 / 157

1395

# Volume 25: Sermons and Discourses, 1743-1758

Edited by Wilson H. Kimnach

2006 816 pp. ISBN: 9780300115390

This wide-ranging volume covers the final fifteen of the thirty-three years that Jonathan Edwards preached and includes some of his greatest sermons—including his *Farewell Sermons* to his Northampton congregation. The period is defined by Edwards' inventive strategies to improvise during the delivery of his sermons. Considering dependence on the written text in the pulpit to be a serious failing, he devised a double-columned, outlined format for his sermon manuscripts and continued to use it for the rest of his life. Sermons from this period also include those preached to Mahican and Mohawk Indians at the mission post of Stockbridge, Massachusetts.

Edwards' various writings of 1743–58 map the complex terrain of his spiritual, intellectual, and professional life after the Great Awakening. He deals with topics ranging from the spiritual role of youth in the community to the struggles over communion in his Northampton congregation to the war with the French and their Indian allies.

**Wilson H. Kimnach** is general editor of the Jonathan Edwards sermon series in *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* and coeditor of *The Sermons of Jonathan Edwards: A Reader*. He is Presidential Professor in the Humanities at the University of Bridgeport and lives in Woodbridge, CT.

# **Contents Volume 25**

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	$\mathbf{v}$
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	ix
NOTE TO THE READER	xi
Sermons and Discourses, 1743-1758	
Preface to the Period	3
Saints Dwell Alone	47
The Great Concern of a Watchman for Souls	59
The True Excellency of a Minister of the Gospel	82
The Beauty of Piety in Youth	103
Approaching the End of God's Grand Design	111
The Duties of Christians in a Time of War	127
Of God the Father	142
Rebellion in Israel	155
The Church's Marriage to Her Sons, and to Her God	164
The Suitableness of Union in Extraordinary Prayer for the Advancement	
of God's Church	197

Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook	74 / 157
Yield to God's Word, or Be Broken by His Hand	207
True Saints, When Absent from the Body, Are Present with the Lord	222
Sons of Oil, Heavenly Lights	257
Extraordinary Gifts of the Spirit Are Inferior to Graces of the Spirit	275
A Strong Rod Broken and Withered	312
Christ the Great Example of Gospel Ministers	330
Lectures on the Qualifications for Full Communion in the Church of Christ	349
One Great End in God's Appointing the Gospel Ministry	441
A Farewell Sermon Preached at the First Precinct in Northampton,	
After the People's Public Rejection of Their Minister on June 22,1750	457
Saving Faith and Christian Obedience Arise from Godly Love	494
The Peace Which Christ Gives His True Followers	536
Men's Inhumanity to God	533
The Things That Belong to True Religion	566
Heaven's Dragnet	575
Sacramental Union in Christ	582
Death and Judgment	590
Christ Is to the Heart Like a River to a Tree Planted by It	600
True Grace, Distinguished from the Experience of Devils	605
God Is Infinitely Strong	641
God's Use of Affliction	646
Christ's Sacrifice an Inducement to His Ministers	653
Warring with the Devil	676
In the Name of the Lord of Hosts	680
God's People Tried by a Battle Lost	685
Of Those Who Walk in the Light of God's Countenance	698
Farewell Sermons to the Indians	711
God's People Should Remember Them That Have Been Their Ministers	713
Watch and Pray Always	716
APPENDIX: DATED SERMONS, JANUARY 1743 -FEBRUARY 1758,	
UNDATED SERMONS, AND SERMON FRAGMENTS	717
GENERAL INDEX	761
INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES	783

### **Volume 26: The Works of Jonathan Edwards**

Volume 26: Catalogues of Books Edited by Peter J. Thuesen

2008 512 pp. ISBN: 9780300133943

This final volume in *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* publishes for the first time Edwards' "Catalogue," a notebook he kept of books of interest, especially titles he hoped to acquire, and entries from his "Account Book," a ledger in which he noted books loaned to family, parishioners, and fellow clergy. These two records, along with several shorter documents presented in the volume, illuminate Edwards' own mental universe while also providing a remarkable window into the wider intellectual and print cultures of the eighteenth-century British Atlantic. An extensive critical introduction places Edwards' book lists in the contexts that shaped his reading agenda, and the result is the most comprehensive treatment yet of his reading and of the fascinating peculiarities of his time and place.

Peter J. Thuesen is associate professor of religious studies at Indiana University—Purdue University Indianapolis and co-editor, *Religion and American Culture*. He lives in Indianapolis.

"The Jonathan Edwards Project is the first of its kind—a comprehensive, exhaustive effort to produce an online archive of all of Edwards' sermons, treatises, letters and musings to serve the needs of anyone who cares to know the man. To date, no other university or institute has attempted to transcribe, computerize and then post online the complete works of any one historical figure. . . . Though he may never attain the rock-star status of George Washington, with the Yale project, Edwards will live forever.—Adrian Brune, *Hartford Courant* 

#### **Contents Volume 26**

EDITORIAL COMMITTEE	$\mathbf{v}$
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS	viii
NOTE TO THE READER	ix
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION	1
ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS	115
"Catalogue" of Reading	117
"Account Book"	319
The Hampshire Association of Ministers' Library	357
Books Recommended to Sir William Pepperrell	361
Appendixes	
Appendix A: Timothy Edwards' Library and Reading	363
Appendix B: Register of Persons to Whom Edwards Lent Books	416
Appendix C: Books with Edwards' Autograph or Handwritten Notes	423
Appendix D: Edwards' References to Printed Works in His Manuscripts and the Yale Edition	428

# GENERAL INDEX INDEX OF BIBLICAL PASSAGES

473 495

The above material, "The Works of Jonathan Edwards" can be found at: http://edwards.yale.edu/research/browse

You can read and/or copy the material to your computer. To copy use the clipboard or copy and past function.

Examine the "table of contents" of the volumes above and when you find a sermon or article you want to read or bring it your computer identify the volume the material is in and then go to the above link and open that volume.

# 2. The Works of Jonathan Edwards Yale Set Electronic Version

Following are the folders and files comprising the electronic version of TWJE. This will aid one in finding the material desired.

### Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook

JE Reading Group Analysis Questions.pdf Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook 110225.pdf

#### Vol 1 Freedom of the Will

- 1 Contents v1 vii-xi.pdf
- 2 General Editor's Note v1.pdf
- 3 Editor's Introduction v1 1-128.pdf
- 4 Author's Preface v11 29-133.pdf
- 5 Freedom of the Will v1 135-438.pdf
- 6 Related Correspondence v1 441-470.pdf

### Vol 2 Religious Affections

- 1 Contents v2 v.pdf
- 2 Editor's Introduction v2 1-85.pdf
- 3 Author's Preface v2 84-89.pdf
- 4 Religious Affections v2 91-464.pdf
- 5 Related Correspondence v2 465-513.pdf

### Vol 3 Original Sin

- 1 Contents v3.pdf
- 2 Editor's Introduction v3 1-101.pdf
- 3 The Author's Preface v3 102-437.pdf
- 4 Evidences of Original Sin v3 106-437.pdf

# Vol 4 The Great Awakening

- 1 Contents v4.pdf
- 2 Editor's Introduction v4 1-95.pdf
- 3 A Faithful Narrative v4 97-211.pdf
- 4 The Distinguishing Marks v4 213-288.pdf
- 5 Some Thoughts Concerning The Revival v4 289-530.pdf
- 6 Letters Relating To The Revival v4 531-556.pdf
- 7 Preface To True Religion By Joseph Bellamy v4 567-572.pdf

# Vol 5 Apocalyptic Writings

- 1 Contents v5 vii-001.pdf
- 2 Editor's Introduction v5 2-94.pdf
- 3 Notes on the Apocalypse v5 96-306.pdf
- 4 An Humble Attempt v5 308-437.pdf
- 5 Appendix A An Outline of the Book of Revelation v5 439.pdf
- 6 Appendix B Sermons on the Apocalypse v5 440-444.pdf

- 7 Appendix C Letter to a Correspondent in Scotland v5 444-460.pdf 8 Appendix D Apocalyptic Themes in Other Notebooks v5 461-464.pdf
- Vol 6 Scientific and Philosophical Writings
  - 1 Contents v6.pdf
  - 2 Editor's Introduction v6 1-143.pdf
  - 3 Part 1 The Spider Papers v6 146-171.pdf
  - 4 Part 2 Natural Philosophy and Related Papers v6 172-311.pdf
  - 5 Part 3 The Mind and Related Paper v6 313-399.pdf
  - 6 Appendixes v6 400-415.pdf
- Vol 7 The Life of David Brainerd
  - 1 Contents v7 ix-x.pdf
  - 2 Editor's Introduction v7 1-85.pdf
  - 3 An Account of the Life of the Reverend Mr. David Brainerd v7 86-499.pdf
  - 4 An Appendix Observations on...Memoirs of Mr. Brainerd v7 500-542.pdf
  - 5 A Sermon Preached on...Funeral of the...David Brainerd v7 543-554.pdf
  - 6 Related Correspondence v7 555-590.pdf

#### Vol 8 Ethical Writings

- 01 Contents v8 vii-ix.pdf
- 02 Editors's Introduction v8 1-121.pdf
- 03 Charity and Its Fruits v8 125-397.pdf
- 04 Two Dissertations Concerning the End for which God Created the World v8 403-536.pdf
- 05 Two Dissertations the Nature of True Virtue v8 537-628.pdf
- 06 Related Correspondence v8 631-640.pdf
- o7 Appendix I Joseph Bellamy's Copy off the Charity Sermons v8 642-688.pdf
- o8 Appendix II JE Moral Sense, and the Sentimentalists v8 689-705.pdf
- 09 Appendix III Heaven is a Progressive State v8 706-738.pdf
- 10 Appendix IV Infused Virtues in Edwardsean and Calvinistic Context v8 739-749.pdf
- 11 Appendix V Defying and Assisting the Spirit v8 751-759.pdf
- Vol 9 A History of the Work of Redemption
  - 1 Contents v9 vii-viii.pdf
  - 2 Editor's Introduction v9 1-110.pdf
  - 3 A History of the Work of Redemption v9 112-529.pdf
  - 4 Appendix A Outline of Redemption v9 531-542.pdf
  - 5 Appendix B JE's Notebooks v9 543-556.pdf
- Vol 10 Sermons and Dscourses, 1720-1723
  - 01 Contents v10 vii-ix.pdf
  - 02 Note to the Reader v10 xi.pdf
  - 03 General Intro to the Sermons JE Art of Prophesying v10 3-258.pdf
  - 04 Preface to the New York Period v10 261-308.pdf
  - 05 Christian Happiness v10 294-308.pdf
  - 06 The Value of Salvation v10 308 336.pdf
  - 07 Wicked Men's Slavery to Sin v10 337-350.pdf

- 08 The Importance of a Future State v10 354-376.pdf
- 09 Fragment From an Application on Seeking God v10 377-388.pdf
- 10 Glorious Grace v10 390-402.pdf
- 11 The Nakedness of Job v10 403-412.pdf
- 12 God's Excellencies v10 413-435.pdf
- 13 The Duty of Hearkening to God's Voice v10 436-450.pdf
- 14 Christian Safety v10 451-464.pdf
- 15 The Way of Holiness v10 465-479.pdf
- 16 The Duty of Self-Examination v10 480-492.pdf
- 17 Poverty of Spirit v10 495-505.pdf
- 18 True Repentance Required v10 506-518.pdf
- 19 Life through Christ Alone v10 519-534.pdf
- 22 Note to the Reader v10 xi.pdf
- 20 Christ, the Light of the World v10 535-546.pdf
- 21 Dedication to God v10 547-562.pdf
- 22 Living to Christ and Dying to Gain v10 563-591.pdf
- 23 Christ's Sacrifice v10 592-604.pdf
- 24 Fragment Application on Love to Christ v10 605-620.pdf
- 25 Christian Liberty v10 618-631.pdf
- 26 True Love to God v10 632-643.pdf
- 27 Appendix Dated Batches of Sermons 1720-1723 v10 645.pdf

### Vol 11 Typological Writings

- 1 Contents v11 ii-xvi.pdf
- 2 Part One Images of Divine Things v11 1-155.pdf
- 3 Part Two Types of the Messiah v11 157-328.pdf
- 4 Scriptures v11.pdf
- 5 Types Notebook v11.pdf
- 6 Images of Divine Things v11.pdf

### Vol 12 Ecclesiastical Writings

- 1 Contents v12 vii-x.pdf
- 2 Editorial Statement and Introduction v12 ix-90.pdf
- 3 Letter to...An Answer to the Hampshire Narrative v12 91-164.pdf
- 4 Humble Inquiry...Qualifications...in the Visible Christian Church v12 166-348.pdf
- 5 Misrepresentations Corrected, and Truth Vindicated v12 351-504.pdf
- 6 Narrative of Communion Controversy v12 507-619.pdf

### Vol 13 The Miscellanies Entry Nos. a-z, 1-500

- 01 Contents v13 vii.pdf
- 02 Illustrations v13 ix.pdf
- 03 General Editor's Preface v13 xii-xiii.pdf
- 04 Note to the Reader v13 xiii-xvi.pdf
- 05 Editor's Introduction v13 1-38.pdf
- 06 The Miscellanies as Repository for a System of Thought v13 39-58.pdf
- 07 The Dating of Edwards' Early Manuscripts v13 59-110.pdf
- 08 Table to the Miscellanies v13 112-152.pdf

### 09 The Miscellanies a–z, aa–zz, 1–500 v13 153-541.pdf 10 Appendix A-D Previous Publication of the Miscellanies v13 545-568.pdf

#### Vol 14 Sermons and Discourses, 1723-1729

- 01 Contents v14.pdf
- 02 Note to the Reader v14 xi-xiv.pdf
- o3 Preface to the Period v14 3-47.pdf
- 04 Edward's Disputation for Masters Degree v14 47-67.pdf
- 05 A Spiritual Understanding of Divine Things Denied to the Unregenerate v14 67-96.pdf
- 06 The Pleasantness of Religion v14 97-115.pdf
- 07 Living Peaceably One With Another v14 116-133.pdf
- 08 Nothing Upon Earth Can Represent the Glories of Heaven v14 33-160.pdf
- 09 All God's Methods Are Most Reasonable v14 161-197.pdf
- 10 Warnings of Future Punishment Don't Seem Real to the Wicked v14 198-212.pdf
- 11 Impending Judgments Averted Only by Reformation v14 213-227.pdf
- 12 True Nobleness of Mind v14 228-242.pdf
- 13 Profitable Hearers of the Word v14 243-277.pdf
- 14 The Spiritual Blessings of the Gospel Represented by a Feast v14 278-296.pdf
- 15 The Torments of Hell Are Exceeding Great v14 297-328.pdf
- 16 None Are Saved by Their Own Righteousness v14 329-356.pdf
- 17 Living Unconverted Under an Eminent Means of Grace v14 357-370.pdf
- 18 The Threefold Work of the Holy Ghost v14 371-436.pdf
- 19 The Sacrifice of Christ Acceptable v14 437-457.pdf
- 20 Glorying in the Savior v14 458-470.pdf
- 21 God's All-Sufficiency for the Supply of Our Wants 14 471-483.pdf
- 22 Sin and Wickedness Bring Calamity and Misery on a People v14 484-508.pdf
- 23 The Day of Judgment v14 509-541.pdf
- 24 Appendix Dated Batches of Sermons 1723–1729 v14 543-550.pdf

#### Vol 15 Notes on Scripture

- 1 Contents v15 viii-ix.pdf
- 2 Note to the Reader v15 xi-xiv.pdf
- 3 Editor's Introduction v15 1-46.pdf
- 4 Notes on Scripture v15 49-613.pdf

#### Vol 16 Letters and Personal Writings

- 1 Contents and Illustrations v16 vii-xv.pdf
- 2 Abbreviations and Note to the Reader v16 xvi-xxiv.pdf
- 3 Letters 1-236 v16 3-738.pdf
- 4 Personal Writings v16 741-804.pdf
- 5 Appendixes v16 807-837.pdf
- Jonathan Edwards Personal Narrative v16 790-804.pdf

### Vol 17 Sermons and Discourses, 1730-1733

- 01 Contents 1730-1733 v17.pdf
- 02 Note to the Reader v17 ix-xii.pdf
- o3 Preface to the Period v17 3-44.pdf

- 04 Practical Atheism v17 47-56.pdf
- 05 The Pure in Heart Blessed v17 57-86.pdf
- 06 The Dangers of Decline v17 87-100.pdf
- 07 Envious Men.pdf
- 08 Honey from the Rock v17 121-138.pdf
- 09 God Makes Men Sensible of Their Misery Before v17 139-172.pdf
- 10 Stupid as Stones v17 173-183.pdf
- 11 Born Again v17 184-195.pdf
- 12 God Glorified in Man's Dependence v17 196-216.pdf
- 13 The Perpetuity and Change of the Sabbath v17 217-250.pdf
- 14 Serving God in Heaven v17 251-261.pdf
- 15 Self-Examination and the Lord's Supper v17 262-272.pdf
- 16 Christians a Chosen Generation v17 273-328.pdf
- 17 East of Eden v17 329-348.pdf
- 18 The State of Public Affairs v17 349-368.pdf
- 19 The Duty of Charity to the Poor v17 369-404.pdf
- 20 A Divine and Supernatural Light v17 405-426.pdf
- 21 The True Christian's Life a Journey Towards Heaven v17 427-446.pdf
- 22 Appendix Dated Batches of Sermons 1730–1732, 1733 v17 447-458.pdf

#### Vol 18 The Miscellanies, 501-832

- 1 Contents v18 1.pdf
- 2 Note to the Reader v18 ix-xi.pdf
- 3 Editor's Introduction Misc 501-832 v18 1-48.pdf
- 4 The Miscellanies 501–832 v18 51-547.pdf

#### Vol 19 Sermons and Discourses, 1734-1738

- 01 Contents v19 vii-xi.pdf
- 02 Note to the Reader v19 xi-xiv.pdf
- 03 Preface to the Period v19 3-36.pdf Alone v19 143-242.pdf
- 04 Heeding the Word, and Losing It v19 37-57.pdf
- 05 Fast Days in Dead Times v19 58-80.pdf
- of Youth and the Pleasures of Piety v19 81-90.pdf
- 07 The Unreasonableness of Indetermination in Religion v19 91-105.pdf
- 08 The Dreadful Silence of the Lord v19 106-119.pdf
- 09 False Light and True v19 120-142.pdf
- 10 Justification by Faith v19 143-242.pdf
- 11 The Preciousness of Time v19 143-260.pdf
- 12 Conviction and the Uses of Order v19 261-271.pdf
- 13 Pressing Into the Kingdom of God v19 272-304.pdf
- 14 Ruth's Resolution v19 305-320.pdf
- 15 The Folly of Looking Back in Fleeing out of Sodom v19 321-335.pdf
- 16 The Justice of God in the Damnation of Sinners v19 339-376.pdf
- 17 Our Weakness, Christ's Strength v19 377-389.pdf
- 18 Continuing God's Presence v19 390-416.pdf
- 19 Blessed Struggle v19 418-434.pdf
- 20 The Sweet Harmony of Christ v19 435-450.pdf

- 21 God Amongst His People v19 451-472.pdf
- 22 The Everlasting Love of God v19 473-490.pdf
- 23 The Free and Voluntary Suffering and Death of Christ v19 491-514.pdf
- 24 All that Natural Men do is Wrong v19 515-536.pdf
- 25 A City on a Hill v19 537-559.pdf
- 26 The Excellency of Christ v19 560-594.pdf
- 27 Persevering Paith v19 595-609.pdf
- 28 Degrees of Glory v19 609-627.pdf
- 29 Undeserved Mercy v19 631-655.pdf
- 30 Peaceable and Faithful Amid Division and Strife v19 656-679.pdf
- 31 Striving After Perfection v19 680-703.pdf
- 32 Light in a Dark World, a Dark Heart v19 704-733.pdf
- 33 The Many Mansions v19 734-746.pdf
- 34 Indicting God v19 747-767.pdf
- 35 The Terms of Prayer v19 768-791.pdf
- 36 Appendix A Preface to Discourses on Various Important Subjects v19 793-799.pdf
- 37 Appendix B Dated Sermons Jan 1734-Dec 1738 v19 799-811.pdf

### Vol 20 The Miscellanies, 833-1152

- 1 Contents 20 viii-ix.pdf
- 2 Note To The Reader v20 ix-xi.pdf
- 3 Editor's Introduction v20 1-39.pdf
- 4 The Miscellanies Entry 833–1152 v20 43-467.pdf

#### Vol 21 Trinity Grace Faith

- 01 Contents v21.pdf
- 02 Note to Reader Acknowledgments v21 ix-xi.pdf
- 03 Editor's Introduction v21 1-106.pdf
- 04 Discourse on the Trinity v21 109-144.pdf
- 05 Equality of Persons of Trinity v21 145-148.pdf
- 06 Treatise on Grace v21 149-197.pdf
- 07 Efficacious Grace v21 198-291.pdf
- 08 Controversies Efficacious Grace v21 291-311.pdf
- 09 Controversies..True Virtue v21 313-327.pdf
- 10 Controversies...Justification v21 328-413.pdf
- 11 Faith v21 414-468.pdf
- 12 Signs of Godliness v21 469-510.pdf
- 13 Christ's Example v21 512-519.pdf
- 14 Judging Persons' Experiences v21 520-524.pdf

#### Vol 22 Sermons and Discourses, 1739-1742

- 01 Contents v22 vii-ix.pdf
- 02 Note to the Reader v22 xi-xiv.pdf
- 03 Preface to the Period v22 3-47.pdf
- 04 Christ the Spiritual Sun v22 48-63.pdf
- 05 The Means and Ends of Excommunication v22 64-79.pdf
- 06 The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth v22 80-102.pdf

- 07 God's Grace Carried On in Other Places v22 103-113.pdf
- 08 Mercy and Not Sacrifice v22 114-135.pdf
- 09 Zeal an Essential Virtue of a Christian v22 149-155.pdf
- 10 The Danger of Corrupt Communication Among Young People v22 156-166.pdf
- 11 Children Ought to Love the Lord Jesus Christ Above All v22 167-180.pdf
- 12 The Subjects of a First Work of Grace May Need a New Conversion v22 181-202.pdf
- 13 Gospel Ministers a Savor of Life or of Death v22 203-510.pdf
- 14 Praying for the Spirit v22 211-223.pdf
- 15 They Sing a New Song v22 224-244.pdf
- 16 Bringing the Ark to Zion a Second Time v22 245-261.pdf
- 17 Sinners in Zion v22 262-264.pdf
- 18 Seeking After Christ v22 289-297.pdf
- 19 Like Rain upon Mown Grass v22 298-321.pdf
- 20 Youth Is Like a Flower That Is Cut Down v22 319-338.pdf
- 21 God's Care for His Servants in Time of Public Commotions v22 339-364.pdf
- 22 Importunate Prayer for Millennial Glory v22 365-377.pdf
- 23 Mary's Remarkable Act v22 378-399.pdf
- 24 Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God v22 400-435.pdf
- 25 The Blowing of the Great Trumpet v22 436-447.pdf
- 26 The Importance of Revival Among Heads of Families v22 448-454.pdf
- 27 Aged Men and Women Joyfully Receiving Christ v22 453-463.pdf
- 28 The Sorrows of the Bereaved Spread Before Jesus v22 461-475.pdf
- 29 Seasons of Ingathering v22 476-489.pdf
- 30 The Curse of Meroz v22 490-508.pdf
- 31 Renewing Our Covenant with God v22 509-518.pdf
- 32 Keeping the Presence of God v22 519-535.pdf
- 33 Appendix Dated Sermons, Jan 1739–Dec 1742 v22 536-552.pdf

# Vol 23 The Miscellanies, 1153-1360

- 1 Contents v23 vii.pdf
- 2 Note to the Reader v23 ix-xii.pdf
- 3 Editor's Introduction v23 1-36.pdf
- 4 The Miscellanies 1153–1360 v23 38-716.pdf

### Vol 24 The Blank Bible

- 1 Contents Preparation of Text Acknowledgments v24
  - 1 The Blank Bible Contents v24 viii-xi.pdf
  - 2 Preparation of the Text v24 xi-xii.pdf
  - 3 Acknowledgments v24 xii-1.pdf
- 2 Editor's Introduction v24
  - 1 Editor's Introduction v24 1-117.pdf
- 3 Blank Bible Old Testament v24

Miscellaneous Observations on the Holy Scriptures v24 119.pdf

- 01 Genesis.pdf
- 02 Exodus.pdf
- 03 Leviticus.pdf
- 04 Numbers.pdf

- 05 Deuteronomy.pdf
- o6 Joshua.pdf
- o7 Judges.pdf
- o8 Ruth.pdf
- 09 I Samuel.pdf
- 10 II Samuel.pdf
- 11 I Kings.pdf
- 12 II Kings.pdf
- 13 I Chronicles.pdf
- 14 II Chronicles.pdf
- 15 Ezra.pdf
- 16 Nehemiah.pdf
- 17 Esther.pdf
- 18 Job.pdf
- 19 Psalms.pdf
- 20 Proverbs.pdf
- 21 Ecclesiastes.pdf
- 22 Canticles.pdf
- 23 Isaiah.pdf
- 24 Jeremiah.pdf
- 25 Lamentations.pdf
- 26 Ezekiel.pdf
- 27 Daniel.pdf
- 28 Hosea.pdf
- 29 Joel.pdf
- 30 Amos.pdf
- 31 Obadiah.pdf
- 32 Jonah.pdf
- 33 Micah.pdf
- 34 Nahum.pdf
- 35 Habakkuk.pdf
- 36 Zephaniah.pdf
- 37 Haggai.pdf
- 38 Zechariah.pdf
- 39 Malachi.pdf
- 4 Blank Bible New Testament v24
  - o1 Matthew.pdf
  - 02 Mark.pdf
  - 03 Luke.pdf
  - 04 John.pdf
  - o5 Acts.pdf
  - o6 Romans.pdf
  - 07 I Corinthians.pdf
  - o8 II Corinthians.pdf
  - oo Galatians.pdf
  - 10 Ephesians.pdf
  - 11 Philippians.pdf

```
Reading Jonathan Edwards Handbook
      12 Colossians.pdf
      13 I Thessalonians.pdf
      14 1 II Thessalonians.pdf
      15 I Timothy.pdf
      16 II Timothy.pdf
      17 Titus.pdf
      18 Philemon.pdf
      19 Hebrews.pdf
      20 James.pdf
      21 I Peter.pdf
      22 II Peter.pdf
      23 I John.pdf
      24 II John.pdf
      25 III John.pdf
      26 Jude.pdf
      27 Revelation.pdf
5 The Blank Bible Appendices v24 1250-1266
      The Blank Bible Appendices v24 1250-1266.pdf
04 Saints Dwell Alone v25 3-58.pdf
```

### Vol 25 Sermons and Discourses, 1743-1758

- 01 Contents v25 vii-ix.pdf
- 02 Note To The Reader v25 xii-xiv.pdf3 Preface to The Period v25 3-46.pdf
- 03 Preface to The Period v25 3-46.pdf4 Saints Dwell Alone v25 3-58.pdf
- 05 The Great Concern Of A Watchman For Souls v25 59-81.pdf
- of The True Excellency Of A Minister Of The Gospel v25 82-102.pdf
- 07 The Beauty Of Piety In Youth v25 82-102.pdf
- o8 Approaching The End Of God's Grand Design v25 111-126.pdf
- 09 The Duties Of Christians In A Time Of War v25 127-141.pdf
- 10 Of God The Father v25 142-154.pdf
- 11 Rebellion In Israel v25 155-163.pdf
- 12 The Church's Marriage To Her Sons, And To Her God v25 164-196.pdf
- 13 The Suitableness Of Union In Extraordinary Prayer v25 197-209.pdf
- 14 Yield To God's Word, Or Be Broken By His Hand v25 210-221.pdf
- 15 True Saints, When Absent From The Body, Are Present With The Lord v25 222-256.pdf
- 16 Sons Of Oil, Heavenly Lights v25 257-274.pdf
- 17 Extraordinary Gifts Of The Spirit Are Inferior To Graces Of The Spirit v25 275-311.pdf
- 18 A Strong Rod Broken And Withered v25 312-329.pdf
- 19 Christ The Great Example Of Gospel Ministers v25 330-348.pdf
- 20 Lectures On The Qualifications For Full Communion In The Church Of Christ v25 349-440.pdf
- 21 One Great End In God's Appointing The Gospel Ministry v25 441-456.pdf
- 22 A Farewell Sermon... After The People's Public Rejection Of Their Minister v25 457-493.pdf
- 23 Saving Faith And Christian Obedience Arise From Godly Love v25 494-535.pdf
- 24 The Peace Which Christ Gives His True Followers v25 536-552.pdf 25 Men's Inhumanity To God v25 553-565.pdf
- 26 The Things That Belong To True Religion v25 566-574.pdf
- 27 Heaven's Dragnet v25 575-584.pdf
- 28 Sacramental Union In Christ v25 582-589.pdf

- 29 Death And Judgment v25 590-599.pdf
- 30 Christ Is To The Heart Like A River To A Tree Planted By It v25 600-604.pdf
- 31 True Grace, Distinguished From The Experience Of Devils v25 605-040.pdf
- 32 God Is Infinitely Strong v25 641-645.pdf
- 33 God's Use Of Affliction v25 646-652.pdf
- 34 Christ's Sacrifice An Inducement To His Ministers v25 653-675.pdf
- 35 Warring With The Devil v25 678-679.pdf
- 36 In The Name Of The Lord Of Hosts v25 682-684.pdf
- 37 God's People Tried By A Battle Lost v25 685-697.pdf
- 38 Of Those Who Walk In The Light Of God's Countenance v25 698-710.pdf
- 39 Farewell Sermons To The Indians v25 711-716.pdf
- 40 Appendix Dated Sermons Jan 1743-Feb 1758 v25 717-760.pdf

Vol 26 The Works of Jonathan Edwards 01 Editor's Introduction v26 1-93 b.odt

Miscellanies Material from the Jonathan Edwards Center About The Jonathan Edwards Center Mission.pdf Frequently Asked Questions conc JE.pdf JE Chronology.pdf Jonathan Edwards Biography.pdf

# **User Agreement**

By accessing this content (registered and unregistered), you agree as follows:

The Works of Jonathan Edwards Online is a digital learning environment that provides free access to Jonathan Edward's writings, as well as other content relevant to the writings. These materials are made available solely for educational or scholarly purposes. Users must keep intact, and not modify or remove, any copyright or other proprietary notices contained on the original screens on any copy you make. You are not permitted to sell, lease, license, rent, transfer, disassemble, modify, post, or publish any aspect of the materials, or authorize others to use these materials for commercial purposes. Any is prohibited. In the event you wish to use these materials other than as provided above, including quoting from or publishing texts in whole or in part, you must obtain explicit written permission from the Jonathan Edwards Center at Yale University, edwards@yale.edu

Transcripts are the result of countless hours of labor and are not in the public domain. Any unauthorized reproduction will be prosecuted to the fullest extent of the law. If you have inquiries about this, please email edwards@yale.edu.

All documents are © 2008-2011 Jonathan Edwards Center, Yale University.

# 3. Miscellaneous Jonathan Edwards Material.

This is a collection of JE material (193 PDF files) is from various sources collected over several decades. Some of this material is not in the TWJE set and some is in the TWJE set but an older transcription. There is also some material not written by JE but about him.

The database/index at the end of this handbook brings all this together in an alphabetical list by name of the individual files and gives other information like: text source, date, subject, etc. Maybe some day this will be complete and sortable by the different types of data.

Both **2.** The Works of Jonathan Edwards Yale Set Electronic Version and **3.** Miscellaneous Jonathan Edwards Material are free upon request.

#### **Contents of Miscellaneous JE Material**

#### **About JE**

Edwards and the New England Theology Warfield.pdf
JE and the Crucial Importance of Revival Lloyd-Jones.pdf
Jonathan Edwards Bio New Life Community Church.pdf
Jonathan Edwards A New Biography Iain Murray.pdf
Jonathan Edwards's Defense of Slavery Kenneth Minkema.pdf
The Debt I Owe to Jonathan Edwards Piper.pdf
The Life and Character of Jonathan Edwards by Samuel Hopkins.pdf

# By JE

A Careful And Strict Inquiry into the Modern Prevailing Notions of That Freedom of the Will.pdf

A Dissertation Concerning The End For Which God Created The World.pdf

A Dissertation Concerning The Nature Of True Virtue.pdf

A Divine And Supernatural Light.pdf

A Faithful Narrative of the Surprising Work of God.pdf

A Farewell Sermon.pdf

A Humble Attempt.pdf

A Man May Eternally Undo Himself in One Thought of His Heart.pdf

A Possibility of Being Saved is Much to be Preferred to a Certainty of Perishing.pdf

A Pretence of Trusting in Christ is a Vain Pretence as Long as Men Live Wicked Lives,pdf

A Treatise Concerning Religious Affections.pdf

A Warning To Professors.pdf

All Mankind...Either in the Way That Leads to Life or the Way That Leads to Destruction.pdf

All True Grace in the Heart Tends to Holy Practice in the Life.pdf

An Humble Inquiry Into...Qualifications Requisite To Communion.pdf

Beauty Of The World.pdf

Bodies of Wicked Men as Well as Their Souls Will Be Punished Forever in Hell.pdf

Charity Or Love The Sum Of All Virtue questionable.pdf

Christ Exalted Gloriously Exalted Above All Evil In The Work Of Redemption.pdf

Christ The Example Of Minsters.pdf

Christian Cautions or The Necessity Of Self Examination.pdf

Christian Charity or The Duty of Charity to the Poor Explained and Enforced.pdf

Christian Happiness.pdf

Christian Knowledge Importance of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth.pdf

Christians A Chosen Generation A Royal Priesthood A Holy Nation A Peculiar People.pdf

Christ's Agony.pdf

Christ's Sacrifice an Inducement to His Ministers.pdf

Deacons To Care For The Body Ministers For The Soul.pdf

Directions For Judging Of Persons Experiences.pdf

Dishonesty The Sin Of Theft And Of Injustice.pdf

Divine Retribution.pdf

Edwards first report of the revival in the Connecticut River Valley,pdf

Even As I Have Kept My Father's Commandments.pdf

Faith Renders Those Things That Are Most Terrible in Their Own Nature Harmless to

Believers.pdf

Few There Be That Find It outline only.pdf

Glorious Grace.pdf

God Glorified In Man's Dependence.pdf

God is Very Angry at the Sins of Children.pdf

God Makes Men Sensible Of Their Misery Before He Reveals His Mercy And Love.pdf

God Stands Ready to Forgive Every Sinner upon His Heartily Confessing and Forsaking His Sin.pdf

God The Best Portion Of The Christian.pdf

God's Awful Judgment In The Breaking And Withering.pdf

God's Manner Is First to Prepare Men's Hearts.pdf

God's Sovereignty in the Salvation of Men.pdf

Great Guilty No Obstacle to the Pardon of the Returning.pdf

Having considered wherein the eternal happiness of the saints consists, pdf

Heaven.pdf

History Of The Work Of Redemption.pdf

Hope and Comfort Usually Follow Genuine Humiliation and Repentance.pdf

Hypocrites Deficient in the Duty of Prayer.pdf

In Hell Is Inflicted the Fierceness of the Wrath of a Being That Is Almighty pdf

In True Conversion Men's Bodies Are in Some Respect Changed.pdf

It Is a Matter of Great Comfort and Rejoicing.pdf

It Is What May Well Make Us Willing and Desirous to Go with God's People.pdf

It Would Have Been Better for Some Persons If Christ Never Had Come.pdf

It's a Very Decent and Comely Thing That Praise Should Be Given to God.pdf

Jesus Christ Is the Great Mediator and Head of Union.pdf

Jesus Christ Is the Shining Forth of the Father's Glory.pdf

Jesus Christ The Same Yesterday Today And Forever.pdf

Justification By Faith Alone.pdf

Lectures on the Qualification for Full Communion in the Church of Christ.pdf

Life of David Brainerd.pdf

Man Is Naturally a Proud Creature.pdf

Man's Natural Blindness In Things of Religion.pdf

Many Mansions.pdf

Men Are Exceeding Prone to Bring Their Principles to Agree with Their Lusts.pdf

Men Naturally Are God's Enemies.pdf

Ministers Need The Power Of God.pdf

Ministers To Preach Not Their Own Wisdom But The Word Of God.pdf

Ministers Who Gratify Men's Lusts Better Received.pdf

Misrepresentations Corrected.pdf

Natural Men In A Dreadful Condition.pdf

Nature of Man is so Corrupted that He is Become a Very Evil.pdf

Nothing Else Is Required of Us.pdf

Of Atoms and Perfectly Solid Bodies.pdf

One Great End in God's Appointing the Gospel Ministry.pdf

Pardon For The Greatest Sinners short lines.pdf

Pastor And People Must Look To God.pdf

Personal Narrative.pdf

Persons Ought Not to Rest Ignorant and Unresolved.pdf

Persons Ought to Do What They Can for Their Salvation.pdf

Persons Ought to Endeavor to be Convinced of Sin.pdf

Praise One Of The Chief Employments Of Heaven.pdf

Preaching The Gospel Brings Poor Sinners To Christ.pdf

Pressing Into The Kingdom Of God.pdf

Procrastination or The Sin and Folly of Depending on Future Time.pdf

Ruth's Resolution.pdf

Sacramental Union in Christ.pdf

Safety Fulness and Sweet Refreshment in Christ.pdf

Sinners Delay Concerns Of The Soul Outline.pdf

Sinners In The Hands Of An Angry God.pdf

Sinners In Zion Tenderly Warned.pdf

Sinners Under Means of Grace Are Ordinarily More Hardened Than the Heathen.pdf

So None Ought to Come into the Christian Church But Good Men.pdf

Some Thoughts Concerning The Present Revival.pdf

Sons of Oil Heavenly Lights.pdf

Temptation and Deliverance.pdf

That a Christian Spirit Is of Great Price.pdf

That at a Time When a People Are Called for a General Humiliation Sermon 1.pdf

That at a Time When a People Are Called for a General Humiliation Sermon 2.pdf

That God Is Everywhere Present.pdf

That God Is the Father of Lights.pdf

That Hearing and Keeping the Word of God Renders a Person More Blessed, pdf

That It Is the Temper of the Truly Godly.pdf

That Particular Repentance is Necessary to Salvation.pdf

That Such Persons Are Very Imprudent and Foolish Who Don't Consider their Latter End.pdf

That the Punishment and Misery of Wicked Men.pdf

That the Son of God by Appearing in Our Nature.pdf

That the Torments of Hell Are Exceeding Great.pdf

That the Torments of Hell Will Be Eternal.pdf

That This Present World Shall One Day Come to an End.pdf

That We Ought to Make Religion Our Present and Immediate Business.pdf

That Wicked Men Are the Children of the Devil.pdf

That Wicked Men Be Not Apt.pdf

That Wicked Men's Sins Lie at Their Door.pdf

The Kind of Preaching People Want.pdf

The Character Of Paul An Example.pdf

The Christian Pilgrim.pdf

The Church's Marriage To Her Sons And To Her God.pdf

The Day of a Godly Man's Death Is Better Than the Day of His Birth.pdf

The Death of Faithful Ministers a Sign of God's Displeasure.pdf

The End of the Wicked Contemplated by The Righteous.pdf

The Eternity Of Hell Torments.pdf

The Excellency of Christ.pdf

The Final Judgment.pdf

The Folly Of Looking Back.pdf

The Future Punishment Of The Wicked Unavoidable And Intolerable.pdf

The Gadarenes Loved Their Swine Better Than Jesus Christ.pdf

The Glory and Honor of God Requires.pdf

The Great Christian Doctrine Of Original Sin Defended.pdf

The Great Concern of a Watchman for Souls.pdf

The Heart of Man is Exceeding Deceitful.pdf

The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth.pdf

The Justice Of God In The Damnation Of Sinners.pdf

The Life Of David Brainerd.pdf

The Manner in Which the Salvation of the Soul is to be Sought.pdf

The Minister Before The Judgment Seat Of Christ.pdf

The Miscellanies.pdf

The Most High A Prayer Hearing God.pdf

The Nakedness Of Job.pdf

The Nature And End Of Excommunication.pdf

The Perpetuity And Change Of The Sabbath.pdf

The Portion of the Righteous.pdf

The Portion Of The Wicked.pdf

The Preciousness Of Time.pdf

The Qualifications Requisite To A Complete Standing And Full Communion.pdf

The Resolutions.pdf

The Scripture Is The Word Of God incomplete.pdf

The Sole Consideration That God Is God.pdf

The Sorrows Of The Bereaved.pdf

The Spirit of the True Saints Is a Spirit of Divine Love.pdf

The True Excellency Of A Gospel Minister.pdf

The Unreasonableness Of Indetermination In Religion.pdf

The Vain Self-Flatteries of the Sinner.pdf

The Warnings of Scripture.pdf

The Way Of Holiness.pdf

The Way to Obtain the Blessing of God Is.pdf

The Wicked Hereafter Will Be Cast Into a Furnace of Fire.pdf

The Wicked in Hell Will Be Sensible What a Happy State the Saints Are in in Heaven, pdf

The Wisdom Of God Displayed In The Way Of Salvation.pdf

The Work Of The Ministry Is Saving Sinners.pdf

There Never Was Any Love That Could Be Paralled with the Dying Love of Christ.pdf

They That Are Gone to Hell Are All of Them in Despair.pdf

Those Sinners Who Are Saved It Is God Who Saves Them.pdf

Those Who Love Christ Shall Receive of Him a Crown of Life.pdf

Those Whom God Hates He Oftentimes Gives Plenty of Earthly Things To.pdf

Thy Name Is as Ointment Poured Forth.pdf

Tis a Blessed Thing to Some Persons That God Is to Be Their Judge.pdf

Tis Impossible That God Should Be Under Any Temptation.pdf

Treatise on Grace.pdf

True Grace Distinguished From The Experience Of Devils.pdf

True Saints When Absent From The Body.pdf

Unbelievers Contemn the Glory of Christ.pdf

Unpublished Essay on the Trinity.pdf

We Have Peace With God.pdf

What Is Meant by Believing in Christ.pdf

When a Company or Society of Christians Have Christ Present with Them.pdf

When the Spirit of God Has Been Remarkably Poured Out.pdf

When The Wicked Shall Have Filled Up The Measure Of Their Sin.pdf

Why Men No More Regard Warnings of Future Punishment.pdf

Wicked Men in Hell Will Remember How Things Were With Them Here in this World.pdf

Wicked Men Inconsistent With Themselves.pdf

Wicked Men Of The Past Are Still In Hell.pdf

Wicked Men Useful In Their Destruction Only.pdf

Wicked Men's Slavery To Sin.pdf

# II. Database of Jonathan Edwards Material

This table of Jonathan Edwards' works can be resorted to arrange the material according to the contents of each of the columns by using "*Open Office*" program (this is a free program). This cannot be done in the pdf version, one would need to get the handbook in "*Open Office*" file format and use the "*Open Office*" program from *bob@prayermeetings.org*.

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Tis a Blessed Thing to Some Persons That God Is to Be Their Judge	Psa 7:8	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 53-65 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC	
Tis Impossible That God Should Be Under Any Temptation to Do Anything That Is Evil	Jam 1:13	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 327-342 ftp	Attributes	Spell checked JE TOC	
A Careful And Strict Inquiry Into The Modern Prevailing Notions Of That Freedom Of Will Which is supposed to be Essential to Moral Agency, Virtue and Vice, Reward and Punishment, Praise and Blame	Rom 9:16	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 01, p 120 ftp	l .	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2 v	nd
A City on a Hill		Yale v 19, 537	Church		
A Dissertation Concerning The End For Which God Created The World	nt	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 01, p 441 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	nd
A Dissertation Concerning The Nature Of True Virtue	nt	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 02, p 005 ftp	l .	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	nd
A Divine and Supernatural Light	Matthew 16:17	Yale v 17, 405	Holy Spirit		
A Divine And Supernatural Light Immediately Imparted To The Soul, By The Spirit Of God, Shown To Be Both A Scriptural And Rational Doctrine	Matthew 16:17	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 003 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1733 August
A Faithful Narrative		Yale v 04, 097	Revival		
A Faithful Narrative of the Surprising Work of God	nt	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 03, p 009 (contains Appendix) Seeking God, Nichols, p 483-547 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1736 Nove mber
A Farewell Sermon Preached at the First Precinct in Northampton, After the People's Public Rejection of Their Minister on June 22,1750	2 Cor 1:14	Yale v 25, 457-493	Church		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
	2 Cor 1:14	The Works of President			
the First Precinct in Northampton, After the People's public Rejection of Their Minister and renouncing their Relation to him as Pastor of the Church there.	2 001 1.14	Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 323 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, 462 ftp	on Pastoral	JE	June 22
A History of the Work of Redemption		Yale v 09, 111	Redempti on, History of		
A Humble Attempt to Promote the Agreement and Union of God's People Throughout the World in Extraordinary Prayer	Zech 8:20-22	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 02, 423 Slightly different title ftp	Prayer	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
A Letter to the Author of the Pamphlet Called An Answer to the Hampshire Narrative		Yale v 12, 093	Letter		
A Man May Eternally Undo Himself in One Thought of His Heart	Act 8:20-22	Knowing the Heart, 304-326 ftp			1736 June
A Natural Condition is a Dreadful Condition		Seeking God, Nichols, p 72-116 not on ftp	Depravity		
A Possibility of Being Saved Is Better Than a Certainty of Perishing	2 Kings 7:3-4	Seeking God, Nichols, p 243-257 never published before ftp	Salvation	spell checked, TOC JE	nd
A Pretence of Trusting in Christ is a Vain Pretense as Long as Men Live Wicked Lives	Mic 3:11	Knowing the Heart, 189-198 ftp	Depravity	TOC spell checked JE	
A Sinner Is Not Justified in the Sight of God Except Through the Righteousness of Christ Obtained by Faith (In Latin)		Yale v 14, 047	Righteous ness		
A Spiritual Understanding of Divine Things Denied to the Unregenerate		Yale v 14, 067	Depravity		
A Strong Rod Broken and Withered	Eze 19:12	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 081-95 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, 315 ftp			1748 June
A Strong Rod Broken and Withered	Eze 19:12	Yale v 25, 312	Pastoral Theology		
A Treatise Concerning Religious Affections		ftp	Emotions	TOC, Spell check, JE	
A Warning to Professors; or The Great Guilt of Those Who Attend on the Ordinances of Divine Worship and Yet Allow Themselves in any Known Wickedness	Eze 23:37-39	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 04, p 423 ftp	Warning Guilt Communi on Pastoral Theology	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
Account Book		Yale v 26, 319	0,		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Aged Men and Women Joyfully Receiving Christ	Luk 2:25-38	Yale v 22, 455	Conversio		
All God's Methods Are Most Reasonable		Yale v 14, 161	Methods		
All Mankind of All Nations, White and Black, Young and Old, Is Going in One or the Other of These Paths, Either in the Way That Leads to Life or the Way That Leads to Destruction	Mat 7:13-14	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 225-230 ftp	Judgment Salvation	TOC, Spell check, JE	
All That Can Be Done in Vain without Charity	1 Cor 13:3		Love		
All That Natural Men Do Is Wrong		Yale v 19, 515	Depravity		
All the Christian Graces Connected and Mutually Dependent	1 Cor 13:7		Sanctificat ion		
All True Grace in the Heart Tends to Holy Practice in the Life	1 Cor 13:6		Grace		
An Account of the Revival of Religion in Northampton in 1740- 1742		ftp	Revival	TOC, Spell check, JE	1743 Dec
An Humble Attempt		Yale v 05, 307	Prayer		
An Humble Inquiry		Yale v 12, 165	Church		
An Humble Inquiry into the Rules of the Word of God, concerning The Qualifications Requisite To A Complete Standing And Full Communion in the Visible Christian Church		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 001 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	
An Universal and Absolute Decree; and Absolute, Eternal, Personal Election		Yale v 01, 434	Election		
Angels		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 001 not on ftp			
Apocalypse, Notes on the		Yale v 05, 095	Revelation		
Application on Love to Christ		Yale v 10, 605	Love		
Approaching the End of God's Grand Design	Rev 21:6	Yale v 25, 113	Prophecy		
Approaching the End of God's Grand Design		Yale v 25, 111	Glory		
Beauty Of The World		ftp	Creation	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
Blessed Struggle		Yale v 19, 418	Prayer		
Books Recommended to Sir William Pepperrell		Yale v 26, 361	Books		
Born Again		Yale v 17, 184	Regenerati on		
Bringing the Ark to Zion a Second Time	1 Chr 15:12-13	Yale v 22, 245	Revival		
Catalogue of Reading		Yale v 26, 117	Books		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Catalogues of Books		Yale v 26	Books		
Catalogues of Books: Appendix A: Timothy Edwards' Library and Reading		Yale v 26, 363	Books		
Catalogues of Books: Appendix B: Register of Persons to Whom Edwards Lent Books		Yale v 26, 416	Books		
Catalogues of Books: Appendix C: Books with Edwards' Autograph or Handwritten Notes		Yale v 26, 423	Books		
Catalogues of Books: Appendix D: Edwards' References to Printed Works in His Manuscripts and the Yale Edition		Yale v 26, 428	Books		
Charity and Its Fruits		Yale v 08, 123	Love		
Charity Cheerful and Free in Doing Good	1 Cor 13:4		Love		
Charity Meek in Bearing Evil and Injuries	1 Cor 13:4		Love		
Charity Willing to Undergo All Sufferings for Christ	1 Cor 13:7		Love		
Charity, More Excellent than the Extraordinary Gifts	1 Cor 13:1-2		Love		
Charity, or Love, the Sum of All Virtue	1 Cor 13:1-3	ftp	Love	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
Charity, or True Grace, Not to Be Overthrown by Opposition	1 Cor 13:7		Love		
Children Ought to Love the Lord Jesus Christ Above All	Mat 10:37	Yale v 22, 167	Children		
Christ Exalted: or Jesus Christ Gloriously Exalted Above All Evil in the Work of Redemption	1 Cor 15:25-26	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968,	Redempti on Christ	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for	1738 August
_		vol 05, p 434-447 ftp		Website2	
Christ Is to the Heart Like a River to a Tree Planted by It	Psa 1:3	Yale v 25, 602-604	Communi on		
Christ the Great Example of Gospel Ministers	Joh 13:15-16	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 512 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, 333 ftp	Ministry Pastoral	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1749 June
Christ the Great Example of Gospel Ministers	Joh 13:15-16	Yale v 25, 330	Pastoral Theology		
Christ the Spiritual Sun	Mal 4:1-2	Yale v 22, 048	Christ		
Christ Was Worthy of His Exaltation upon the Account of His Being Slain	Rev 5:12	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 345- 364 ftp	Christ Death of Christ	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Christ, the Light of the World		Yale v 10, 533	Jesus		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Christ's Agony	Luk 22:44	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 248 ftp	Death of	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2 v	nd
Christ's Example		Yale v 21, 511	Ch		
Christ's Sacrifice		Yale v 10, 592	Sacrifice of Christ		
Christ's Sacrifice an Inducement to His Ministers	Acts 20:28	Yale v 25, 657-075	Pastoral Theology		
Christian Cautions; or The Necessity of Self-Examination	Psa 139:23, 24	Edwards, 1817 reprinted			1733 Septe mber
Christian Charity; or The Duty of Charity to the Poor, Explained and Enforced	Deu 15:7-11	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 397-433 ftp	Pastoral Theology	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1732 Jan
Christian Happiness		ftp	Happiness	JE, TOC, Spell Checked	
Christian Happiness		Yale v 10, 294	Happiness		
Christian Knowledge; or The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth	Heb 5:12	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 375-396 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
Christian Liberty		Yale v 10, 618	Liberty		
Christian Safety		Yale v 10, 451	Safety		
Christians a Chosen Generation		Yale v 17, 273	Election		
Christians, A Chosen Generation, A Royal Priesthood, A Holy Nation, A Peculiar People	1 Pet 2:9	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, 445 N ftp	Election	TOC, spelled checked JE To Jon for Website2	nd
Concerning the End for which God Created the World		Yale v 08, 403	Glory of God		
Concerning the Treatment Which Calvinistic Writers and Divines Have Met with		Yale v 01, 437	Calvinism		
Confirmation of the Angels	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 024 not on ftp			
Consequences Concerning Several Calvinistic Doctrines; such as an Universal, Decisive Providence		Yale v 01, 431	Calvinism		
Continuing God's Presence		Yale v 19, 390	Presence of God		
Conviction and the Uses of Order		Yale v 19, 261	Methods		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Deacons to Care for the Body, Ministers for the Soul	Rom 12:4-8	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons	Pastoral Theology	TOC, spelled checked JE	1739 August
		on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by			
		Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards,			
		Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway			
Death and Judgment	Heb 9:27	ftp Yale v 25, 593	Judgment, Death		
Dedication to God		Yale v 10, 547	Sanctificat ion		
Degrees of Glory		Yale v 19, 609	Glory		
Diary		Yale v 16, 759	Personal		
Directions for Judging of Persons' Experiences		Yale v 21, 520	Conversio		
Directions or Judging of Persons' Experiences		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968?	Pastoral	TOC, spelled checked JE To Jon for	1730
		Seeking God, Nichols, p 422-424 ftp	Theology	Website2	
Discourse on the Trinity		Yale v 21, 109	Trinity		
Dishonesty or the Sin of Theft and of Injustice	Exo 20:15	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 458-476 ftp		TOC, spelled checked JE To Jon for Website2	nd
Divine Retribution	Matt 25:46	ftp	Judgment	from web 050703 proof read TOC, spelled checked JE	
Divine Sovereignty	Psa 46:10		Sovereignt y		
East of Eden		Yale v 17, 329	Grace		
Ecclesiastical Writings		Yale v 12	Church		
Edwards' first report of the revival in the Connecticut River Valley		ftp	Revival	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Effacious Grace Book I		Yale v 21, 198	Grace		
Effacious Grace Book II		Yale v 21, 223	Grace		
Effacious Grace Book III		Yale v 21, 239	Grace		
Efficacious Grace "Controversies" Notebook		Yale v 21, 291	Grace		
Envious Men		Yale v 17, 101	Depravity		
Ethical Writings		Yale v o8	Ethics		
Even As I Have Kept My Father's Commandments	John 15:10	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 207- 223 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC	
Evolution of Edwards' Early Handwriting		Yale v 05, 562	Hndwritin g		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Extraordinary Gifts of the Spirit	1 Corth 13:8-13	Yale v 25, 279	Holy		
Are Inferior to Graces of the Spirit		0, ,,	Spirit		
Faith		Yale v 21, 414	Faith		
Faith Renders Those Things That Are Most Terrible in Their Own Nature Harmless to Believers	Dan 6:23	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 135- 149 ftp	Faith	Spell checked JE TOC	
Fall of Angels	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 011 not on ftp			
False Light and True		Yale v 19, 120	Truth		
Farewell Sermons to the Indians		Yale v 25, 711	Indians		
Fast Days in Dead Times		Yale v 19, 58	Church		
Few There Be That Find It	Matt 25:46	N ftp	Salvation	Just notes not TOC needed, JE	
Freedom of the Will		Yale v 01, 135	Will		
Future Punishment of the Wicked	Eze 22:14		Judgment Punishme nt		
Glorious Grace	Zech 4:7	ftp	Grace	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
Glorious Grace (From an Application on Seeking God)		Yale v 10, 388	Grace		
Glorying in the Savior		Yale v 14, 458	Scripture		
God Amongst His People		Yale v 19, 451	Church		
God Glorified in Man's Dependence	1 Cor 1:29-30	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06 435-449 ftp	Glory of God	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1731 July
God Glorified in Man's Dependence		Yale v 17, 196	Glory		
God is Infinitely Strong	Job 9:4	Yale v 25, 643-045	God, Nature of		
God Is Very Angry at the Sins of Children	2 Kings 2:23-24	Seeking God, Nichols, p 431-435 never published before ftp	Judgment	_	1749- 41
God Makes Men Sensible of Their Misery Before He Reveals His Mercy and Love	Hosea 5:15	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 146 Seeking Him, p 265 as It is God's Manner to Make Men Sensible Of Their Misery and Unworthiness ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	
God Makes Men Sensible of Their Misery Before He Reveals His Mercy and Love		Yale v 17, 139	Conversio n		
God Stands Ready to Forgive Every Sinner upon His Heartily Confessing and Forsaking His Sin	Pro 28:13	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 123-148 ftp	Forgivene ss Salvation	TOC, Spell check, JE	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
God The Best Portion Of The Christian	Psa 73:25	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, 467-476 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1736 April
God's All-Sufficiency for the Supply of Our Wants		Yale v 14, 471	Sufficienc y		
God's Care for His Servants in Time of Public Commotion	Rev 7:1-3	Yale v 22, 339	Sufficienc y		
God's Excellencies (From an Application on Seeking God) .		Yale v 10, 436	Glory of God		
God's Grace Carried On in Other Places	2 Cor 8:1	Yale v 22, 103	Grace		
God's Manner Is First to Prepare Men's Hearts and Then to Answer Their Prayers	Psa 10:17	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen p 77- 106 ftp	Salvation Prayer Pastoral Theology	TOC, Spell check, JE	
God's People Should Remember Them That Have Been Their Ministers	Heb 13:7-8	Yale v 25, 713	Pastoral Theology (Farewell Sermons to the Indians)		
God's People Should Remember Them That Have Been Their Ministers		Yale v 25, 713	Pastoral Theology		
God's People Tried by a Battle Lost	Psa 60:9-12	Yale v 25, 688-097	Faithfulne ss		
God's Use of Affliction	Job 5:17	Yale v 25, 648-052	Suffering		
God's Sovereignty in the Salvation of Men		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted	Sovereignt y	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
Gospel Ministers a Savor of Life or of Death		Yale v 22, 203	Pastoral Theology		
Great Guilty No Obstacle to the Pardon of the Returning Sinner	Psa 25:11	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 488 N ftp		TOC, spelled checked JE To Jon for Website2	
Having thus considered wherein the Eternal Happiness of the Saints Consists I Proceed Next to Consider Some Circumstances of It		ftp	Heaven		
Heaven		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 038-107 ftp		TOC, JE, spell checked To Jon for Website2	nd
Heaven, A World of Love	1 Cor 13:8		Heaven		
Heaven's Dragnet	Matt 13:47-50	Yale v 25, 577-581	Evangelis m		
Heaven's Dragnet		Yale v 25, 575	Calling		
Heeding the Word, and Losing It		Yale v 19, 037	Scripture		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
History Of The Work Of Redemption			Salvation	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Honey from the Rock		Yale v 17, 121	Communi		
Hope and Comfort Usually Follow Genuine Humiliation and Repentance	Hosea 2:15	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 170 ftp	e Hope	spell checked, TOC, JE To Jon for Website2	1737 Septe mber
Hypocrites Deficient in the Duty of Prayer	Job 27:10	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 429 (2 versions) Seeking God, Nichols, p 355-374 ftp		TOC, spelled checked JE To Jon for Website2	1740 June
Images of Divine Things and Types		Yale v 11, 003	Typology		
Impending Judgments Averted Only by Reformation		Yale v 14, 213	Judgment		
Importunate Prayer for Millennial Glory	Isa 62:6-7	Yale v 22, 365	Prayer		
In Hell Is Inflicted the Fierceness of the Wrath of a Being That Is Almighty	Rev 19:15	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 365- 387 Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 231-248 ftp	Judgment	TOC, Spell check, JE	
In the Name of the Lord of Hosts	1 Sam 17:45-47	Yale v 25, 682-084	God's Name		
In True Conversion Men's Bodies Are in Some Respect Changed as Well as Their Souls	1 The 5:23	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 297-310 ftp	Salvation	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Indicting God		Yale v 19, 747			
It is a Matter of Great Comfort and Rejoicing to Anyone in Whatever Circumstances He Is In, When He Can Say That He Knows His Redeemer	Job 19:25	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 45-70 ftp	Knowing God	TOC, Spell check, JE	
It Is God's Manner to Make Men Sensible of Their Misery and Unworthiness	Hosea 5:15	Seeking God, Nichols, p 265-293 God Makes Men Sensible Of Their Misery Before He Reveals His Mercy And Love ftp	Conviction	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
It Is What May Well Make Us Willing and Desirous to Go with God's People, That God Is with Them	Zech 8:23	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 150- 165 ftp	Pastoral Theology	TOC, Spell check, JE	
It Would Have Been Better for Some Persons If Christ Never Had Come into the World to Save Sinners	1 Pet. 2:8	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 259- 284 ftp	Judgment	TOC, Spell check, JE	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
It's a Very Decent and Comely Thing That Praise Should Be Given to God	Psa 147:1	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 120- 134 ftp	Glory of God	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Jesus Christ Is the Great Mediator and Head of Union in Whom All Elect Creatures in Heaven and Earth Are United to God and to One Another	1 Tim 2:5	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 311-326 ftp	Christ	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Jesus Christ Is the Shining Forth of the Father's Glory	Heb. 1:3	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 223- 244 ftp	Christ Glory of God	JE, TOC, Spell checked	nd
Jesus Christ The Same Yesterday, Today, And Forever	Heb 13:8	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10,p 480 ftp	Christ	Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	
Jonathan Edwards Portrait of a Revival Preacher, Ravenhill			Revival		
Jonathan Edwards' Art of Preaching		Yale v 10, 001	Pastoral Theology		
Joseph's Great Temptation and Gracious Deliverance	Gen 39:12		Temptatio n		
Justification			Justificati on		
Justification by Faith Alone	Rom 4:5	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 213 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	nd
Justification by Faith Alone		Yale v 19, 143	Justificati on		
Justification"Controversies" Notebook		Yale v 21, 328	Justificati on		
Keeping the Presence of God	2 Chr 15:1-2	Yale v 22, 519	Presence of God		
Knowledge of Divine Truth			Knowing God		
Lectures on the Qualification for Full Communion in the Church of Christ	Ezek 44:9	Yale v 25, 353-440	Communi on		
Letters (236) and Personal Writings (5)		Yale v 16	Letters		
Life and Diary of the Rev. David Brainerd (Including Journal and Remains)		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 03, p 81-573 ftp	Brainerd	Spell checked JE TOC Look incomplete, only Chapter 1	
Life through Christ Alone		Yale v 10, 519	Jesus		
Light in a Dark World, a Dark Heart		Yale v 19, 704	Revelation		
Like Rain upon Mown Grass	Psa 72:6	Yale v 22, 298			
Living Peaceably One With Another		Yale v 14, 116	Peace		
Living to Christ and Dying to Gain		Yale v 10, 563	Sanctificat ion		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Living Unconverted Under an Eminent Means of Grace		Yale v 14, 357	Unconvert		
Man Is Naturally a Proud Creature	Job 11:12	Knowing the Heart, 058-85 ftp	Pride	TOC JE spell checked	
Man's Natural Blindness In Things of Religion	Psa 94:8-11			Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	
Many Mansions	Joh 14:2	ftp	Heaven	no TOC,JE BT	
Mary's Remarkable Act	Mar 14:3	Yale v 22, 378			
Memoirs of the Life, Experience and Character of the Late Rev. Jonathan Edwards by Samuel Hopkins	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 01, p 009 not on ftp			
Men Are Exceeding Prone to Bring Their Principles to Agree With Their Lust	2 Tim 4:3	Knowing the Heart, 207-221 ftp	Depravity	TOC spell checked	nd
	Rom 5:10	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 287 In Seeking Him, Nichols as Natural Men are God's Enemies ftp		Sometimes titled Natural Men Are God's Enemies, JE, TOC, Spell checked	
Men's Inhumanity to God	Mal 1:8	Yale v 25, 555-565			
Mercy and Not Sacrifice	Mat 12:7	Yale v 22, 111	Mercy		
Ministers Need the Power of God	2 Cor 4:7	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Ministry Pastoral Theology	TOC spell checked JE	1729
Ministers to Preach Not Their Own Wisdom but the Word of God	1 Cor 2:11-13	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Pastoral Theology	spell checked TOC JE	1740 Febru ary
Ministers Who Gratify Men's Lusts Better Received	Mic 2:11	Knowing the Heart, 169-177 ftp	Pastoral Theology	TOC JE spell checked	nd
Miscellaneous Observations on Important Theological Subjects	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 126 not on ftp	Miscellane ous		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Miscellaneous Remarks on Important Doctrines	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 303 not on ftp	Miscellane		
Miscellanies, Edwards' Table to the		Yale v 13, 113	Miscellani es		
Misrepresentations Corrected		Yale v 12, 349	Polemic		
Misrepresentations Corrected And Truth Vindicated in a Reply to the Rev. Mr Solomon Williams's Book Entitled, The True State of the Question Concerning the Qualifications Necessary to Lawful Communion in the Christian Sacraments	Prov 12:17	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 172 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	
Narrative of Communion Controversy		Yale v 12, 505	True Conversio n		
Natural Men Are God's Enemies on ftp as Men are Naturally God's Enemies	Rom 5:10	Seeking God, Nichols, p 24-66	Depravity	TOC, Spell check, JE See Men Naturally Are God's Enemies	
Natural Men in a Dreadful Condition	Acts 16:29,30	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 111 Also in Seeking Him, p 72 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
Natural Philosophy and Related Papers		Yale v 06, 171	Nature		
Nature and End of Excommunication	scan 1 Cor 5:11	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 512 not on ftp	on Pastoral		
None Are Saved by Their Own Righteousness		Yale v 14, 329	Salvation		
Notes on Scripture		Yale v 15, 047	Scripture		
Notes on the Apocalypse		Yale v 05, 095	Revelation		
Notes on the Apocalypse		Yale v 05, 095	Prophecy		
Notes on the Bible	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 09, p 001-397 not on ftp	Scripture		
Nothing Else Is Required of Us in Order to Our Having and Interest in Christ, but That We Should Find It in Our Hearts to be Willing That Christ Should Be Ours and We His	Rev 3:20	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 359-390 ftp	Interest in Christ	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
Nothing Upon Earth Can Represent the Glories of Heaven		Yale v 14, 134	Heaven		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Of Atoms and Perfectly Solid Bodies		ftp	Nature	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Of God the Father	1 Corth 11:3	Yale v 25, 144	Trinity		
Of Those Who Walk in the Light of God's Countenance	Psa 89:15	Yale v 25, 701-712	Light of God		
On Sarah Pierpont		Yale v 16, 789	Sarah		
On the Equality of the Persons of the Trinity		Yale v 21, 198	Trinity		
One Great End in God's Appointing the Gospel Ministry	Isa 30:20-21	Yale v 25, 443	Pastoral Theology		
Original Sin		Yale v 03, 105	Depravity		
Our Weakness, Christ's Strength		Yale v 19, 377	Weakness		
Pardon For The Greatest Sinners	Psa 25:11	ftp	Salvation	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Particular Redemption		Yale v 01, 435	Redempti on, Particular		
Pastor and People Must Look To God	Acts 14:23	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Pastoral Theology	Spell checked TOC JE	1741 Januar y
Peace with God	Rom 5:1		Sanctificat ion		
Peaceable and Faithful amid Division and Strife		Yale v 19, 656	Peace		
Perseverance of Saints		Yale v 01, 435	Persevera nce		
Persevering Faith		Yale v 19, 595	Persevera nce		
Personal Narrative		Yale v 16, 790	Personal		
Personal Narrative		ftp	Personal	spell checked, no TOC needed, JE	
Personal Writings, Introduction to		Yale v 16, 741	Personal		
Persons Ought Not to Rest Ignorant and Unresolved About Their Own State Whether They Be Real Christians or No	2 Cor 13:5	Knowing the Heart, 235-277 ftp	Responsib ility	TOC Spell checked JE	nd
Persons Ought to Do What They Can for Their Salvation	Ecc 9:10	Knowing the Heart, 370-395 ftp	Responsib ility	TOC JE spell checked	nd
Persons Ought to Endeavor to Be Convinced of Sin	Jer 2:23	Seeking God, Nichols, p 299-308 not published before 2001 ftp	Responsib ility	spell checked,TOC,JE	nd
Poverty of Spirit		Yale v 10, 493	Holy Spirit		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Practical Atheism		Yale v 17, 045	Atheism		
Praise, One of the Chief Employments of Heaven	Rev 14:2	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 379 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE BT To Jon for Website2	
Praying for the Spirit	Luk 11:13	Yale v 22, 211	Prayer		
Preaching the Gospel Brings Poor Sinners to Christ	Acts 20:28	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Pastoral Theology	Spell checked TOC JE	1751 August
Pressing Into The Kingdom Of God	Luk 16:16	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06 p 316 Seeking God, Nichols, p 317-350 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
Pressing into the Kingdom of God	Luk 16:16	Yale v 19, 272	Conversio n		
Procrastination; or The Sin and Folly of Depending on Future Time	Pro 27:1	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 511-529 ftp		TOC, JE, Spell Checked, pages numbered To Jon for Website2	
Profitable Hearers of the Word		Yale v 14, 243	Word		
Rebellion in Israel	Isa 1:2	Yale v 25, 158	Rebellion		
Religious Affections		Yale v 02, 091	True Conversio n		
Remarks on Important Theological Controversies		not on ftp	Controver sy		
Renewing Our Covenant with God	Jos 24:15-27	Yale v 22, 509	Renewal		
Resolutions		Yale v 16, 753	Resolution s		
Ruth's Resolution		Yale v 19, 305	Resolution s		
Ruth's Resolution	Ruth 1:16	Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 347 ftp		TOC, JE Spell Checked To Jon for Website2	
Sacramental Union in Christ	1 Corth 10:17	Yale v 25, 584-589	Pastoral Theology		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Safety, Fullness, and Sweet Refreshment, to be Found in Christ	Isa 32:2	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, 424 Seeking God, p 443-469 ftp		TOC, JE, Spell Checked, pages numbered To Jon for Website2	
Saints Dwell Alone	Num 23:9	Yale v 25, 047	Sanctificat ion		
Saving Faith and Christian Obedience Arise from Godly Love	1 John 5:1-4	Yale v 25, 497-535	Saving Faith, Obedience		
Saving Faith and Christian Obedience Arise from Godly Love		Yale v 25, 494	Saving Faith		
Scripture Warnings the Best Means of Awakening	Luk 16:31	No copy	Scripture		
Scripture, Notes on		Yale v 15, 047	Bible		
Seasons of Ingathering	Rev 14:14-20	Yale v 22, 476	Revival		
Seeking After Christ	Mat 2:10	Yale v 22, 285	Seeking		
Self-Examination and the Lord's	1/140 1/10	Yale v 17, 262	Lord's		
Supper		1416 177, 202	Supper		
Self-Flatteries; or The Vain Self- Flatteries of the Sinner	Psa 36:2	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 448-457 Seeking God, Nichols, p 6-17 ftp	Flatteries	spell checked, has TOC, JE To Jon for Website2	nd
Sermons and Discourses, 1720- 1723: Preface to the New York Period		Yale v 10, 261	Sermons		
Sermons and Discourses, 1723- 1729: Preface to the Period		Yale v 14, 003	Sermon		
Sermons and Discourses, 1730- 1733: Preface to the Period		Yale v 17, 003	Sermon		
Sermons and Discourses, 1734- 1738: Preface to the Period		Yale v 19, 003	Sermon		
Sermons and Discourses, 1739- 1742: Preface to the Period		Yale v 22, 003	Sermon		
Sermons and Discourses, 1743- 1758: Preface to the Period		Yale v 25, 003	Sermon		
Serving God in Heaven		Yale v 17, 251	Heaven		
Shadows and Images (Phyllis McCraw)		7,7 0	Typology		
Signs of Godliness		Yale v 21, 469	Godliness		
Sin and Wickedness Bring Calamity and Misery on a People		Yale v 14, 484	Judgment		
Sinners Delay Concerns of the Soul	Act 24:25	ftp	Salvation	Spell checked JE TOC	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Sinners In The Hands Of An Angry God		The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted	Judgment		
Gott		by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 450 N Seeking God, Nichols, p 150-165 ftp	m	To Jon for Website2	oury o
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God	Duet 32:35	Yale v 22, 400	Judgment		
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God: Text of the First Printed Edition	Duet 32:35	Yale v 22, 404	Judgment		
Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God: Transcript of the Original Manuscript	Duet 32:35	Yale v 22, 418	Judgment		
Sinners in Zion	Isa 33:14	Yale v 22, 262	Judgment		
or The Fearfulness Which Will Hereafter Surprise Sinners in Zion, Represented and Improved	Isa 33:14	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 04, p 481 N ftp	Ü	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
Sinners Under Means of Grace Are Ordinarily More Hardened Than the Heathen	Mat 11:21	Knowing the Heart, 285-295 ftp	Judgment	TOC spell checked JE	nd
So None Ought to Come into the Christian Church but Good Men	Mat 13:47-50	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 231-236 ftp	Church	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Some Thoughts Concerning The Present Revival Of Religion In New England, and the Way in Which it Ought to be Acknowledged and Promoted	Isa 40:3	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 001 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
Some Thoughts Concerning the Revival		Yale v 04, 289	Revival		
Sons of Oil, Heavenly Lights	Zech 4:12-14	Yale v 25, 260	Pastoral Theology		
Striving After Perfection		Yale v 19, 680	Sanctificat ion		
Stupid as Stones		Yale v 17, 173			
Temptation and Deliverance; or Joseph's Great Temptation and Gracious Deliverance	Genesis 38:12	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 477-498 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1738
That a Christian Spirit Is of Great Price in the Sight of God	1 Pet. 3:4	The Glory and Honor of	Christian Spirit	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That at a Time When a People Are Called for a General Humiliation, It Becomes Each One to Mourn for His Own Iniquity (Sermon 1)	Eze 7:16	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 181-196 ftp	Humiliatio n	TOC, Spell check, JE	
	Eze 7:16	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 197-210 ftp	Humiliatio n	TOC, Spell check, JE	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
		1			Date
That God Is Everywhere Present	Psa 139:7-10	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 107-122 ftp	ce	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That God is the Father of Lights	Jam 1:17	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 343-358 ftp	Father	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That Hearing and Keeping the Word of God Renders a Person More Blessed Than Any Other Privilege That Ever God Bestowed on Any of the Children of Men	Luke 11:27-28	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 190- 207 ftp	Obedience	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That It Is the Temper of the Truly Godly to Delight to Exalt God and to Lay Themselves Low	Psa 115:1	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 71-88 ftp	Exaltation of God	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That Particular Repentance is Necessary to Salvation	Act 8:22	Knowing the Heart, 346-355 ftp		TOC JE spell checked	nd
That Such Persons Are Very Imprudent and Foolish Who Don't Consider Their Latter End	Due 32:29	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 29-44 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	
That the Bodies of Wicked Men as Well as Their Souls Will Be Punished in Hell Forever	Matt 10:28	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 45-56 ftp	Judgment		
That the Punishment and Misery of Wicked Men in Another World Will Be in Proportion to the Sin that They Are Guilty Of	Matt 5:22	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 66-78 ftp	Judgment		
That the Son of God by Appearing in Our Nature Laid a Glorious Foundation for Peace to the Inhabitants of This World	Luke 2:14	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 173- 189 ftp	Incarnatio n	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That the Torments of Hell Are Exceeding Great	Luke 13:24	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 147-175 ftp	Judgment		
That the Torments of Hell Will Be Eternal	Mark 9:44	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 93-110 ftp	Judgment		
That This Present World Shall One Day Come to an End	PS. 102:25-26	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 107- 119 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	
That We Ought to Make Religion Our Present and Immediate Business	Psa 119:60	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 89-106 ftp	Theology	TOC, Spell check, JE	
That Wicked Men Are Children of the Devil	John 8:44	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 7-15 ftp	Wickednes s		
That Wicked Men Be Not Apt to Be Sensible but That It Will Always Be with Them as It Is Now		The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 66-76 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
That Wicked Men's Sins Lie at Their Door	Gen. 4:7	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 21-33 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE	
The Beauty of Piety in Youth	Psa 144:12	Yale v 25, 105	Youth		
The Beauty of Piety in Youth		Yale v 25, 103	Youth		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
The Blank Bible Part 1 The Old	IOAC	Yale v 24, 121	Bible	110100	Dato
Testament		1416 7 24, 121	Dible		
The Blank Bible Part 2 The New Testament		Yale v 24, 823	Bible		
The Blowing of the Great Trumpet	Isa 27:13	Yale v 22, 436	End Time		
The Boldness of Some Writers		Yale v 01, 438	Polemic		
The Character of Paul an Example to Christians	Phi 3:17	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 216 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Christian Pilgrim; or The True Christian's Life a Journey Towards Heaven	Heb 11:13-14	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 530 ftp	Heaven	Spell checked JE TOC BT To Jon for Website2	
The Church's Marriage to Her Sons, and to Her God	Isa 62:4-5	Yale v 25, 164	Church		
The Church's Marriage to Her Sons and to Her God	Isa 62:4-5	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 021 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1746 Sept
The Curse of Meroz	Jud 5:23	Yale v 22, 490	Judgment		
The Dangers of Decline		Yale v 17, 087	Apostasy		
The Day of a Godly Man's Death is Better Than the Day of His Birth	Ecc 7:1	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 149-162 ftp	Death	TOC, Spell check, JE	
The Day of Judgment		Yale v 14, 506	Judgment		
The Death of Faithful Ministers a Sign of God's Displeasure	Isa 3:12	Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Pastoral Theology	Spell checked TOC JE Preached at Solomon Stoddard's death	1729 Feb
The Devil	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 023 not on ftp			
The Distinguishing Marks		Yale v 04, 213	True Conversio n		
The Distinguishing Marks of a Work of The Spirit of God, Applied to that Uncommon Operation that has Lately Appeared on the Minds of Many of the People of New England: With A Particular Consideration of the Extraordinary Circumstances with Which This Work	1 Joh 4:1	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 431 ftp	l .	TOC, JE, Spell Checked, pages numbered To Jon for Website2	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
The Dreadful Silence of the Lord		Yale v 19, 106	Judgment		
The Duties of Christians in a Time of War	1 Kings 8:44-45	Yale v 25, 130	War		
The Duty of Charity to the Poor		Yale v 17, 369	Poor		
The Duty of Hearkening to God's Voice		Yale v 10, 436	Responsib ility		
The End of the Wicked Contemplated by The Righteous; or The Torments of the Wicked in Hell, No Occasion of Grief to the Saints in Heaven	Rev 18:20	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 04, 501-522 The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 273-292 ftp		BT TOC, JE To Jon for Website2	1773 March
The Eternity Of Hell Torments	Mat 25:46	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 466 The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 111-132 ftp			1739 April
The Everlasting Love of God		Yale v 19, 473	Love of God		
The Excellency of Christ	Rev 5:5-6	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 399 ftp		TOC, JE, Spell Checked, pages numbered To Jon for Website2	
The Excellency of Christ		Yale v 19, 560	Christ, Excellency of		
The Excellent Wisdom Appearing in the Holy Scriptures		Yale v 01, 439	Scriptures		
The Final Judgment; or The World Judged Righteously by Jesus Christ	Acts 17:31	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 04, p 443 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Folly of Looking Back in Fleeing Out of Sodom	Luke 17:32	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 404 (2 versions) ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1735 May
The Folly of Looking Back in Fleeing out of Sodom		Yale v 19, 321	Separation		
The Free and Voluntary Suffering and Death of Christ		Yale v 19, 491	Christ, Death of		
The Future Punishment Of The Wicked Unavoidable And Intolerable	Eze 22:14	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 449 (2 versions) Seeking God, Nichols, p 124-141 N ftp	Judgment	TOC, spelled checked JE To Jon for Website2	1741 April
The Gadarenes Loved Their Swine Better Than Jesus Christ	Mar 5:16-17	Knowing the Heart, 145-160 ftp		TOC JE spell checked	1737 April

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
The Glory and Honor of God	Num 14:21	The Glory and Honor of		TOC, Spell check,	
Requires That His Displeasure Be Manifested Against Sin	, ,	God, McMullen, p 34-52 ftp		JE	
The Great Awakening		Yale v 04	Revival		
The Great Christian Doctrine Of Original Sin Defended	Mar 9:12	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 02 ftp	Sin	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Great Concern of a Watchman for Souls	Heb 13:17	Yale v 25, 062	Pastoral Theology		
The Great Concern of a Watchman for Souls		Yale v 25, 059	Pastoral Theology		
The Hampshire Association of Ministers' Library		Yale v 26, 357			
The Heart of Man is Exceeding Deceitful	Jer 17:9	Knowing the Heart, 013-40 ftp	Depraved	spell check, TOC, JE	nd
The Holy Spirit Forever to Be Communicated to the Saints	1 Cor 13:8		Holy Spirit		
The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth	Heb 5:12	ftp	Sanctificat ion	TOC, Spell check, JE	
The Importance and Advantage of a Thorough Knowledge of Divine Truth	Heb 5:12	Yale v 22, 80-102	Knowledg e		
The Importance of a Future State		Yale v 10, 351	Depravity		
The Importance of Revival Among Heads of Families	Luk 1:17	Yale v 22, 448	Revival		
The Justice of God in the Damnation of Sinners	Rom 3:19	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, 361 Seeking God, Nichols, p 172-212 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Justice of God in the		Yale v 19, 336	Justice		
Damnation of Sinners					
The Kind of Preaching People Want	Micah 2:11	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Pastoral Theology	Spell checked JE TOC	1733 Nove mber
The Life of David Brainerd			Brainerd	TOC, Spell check, JE	nd
The Life of David Brainerd: Editor's Introduction		Yale v 07, 005	Brainerd		
The Life of David Brainerd: Text of an Account of the Life of the Reverend Mr. David Brainerd		Yale v 07, 087	Brainerd		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
The Manner in Which the Salvation of the Soul Is to Be Sought	Gen 6:22	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 365 Seeking God, Nichols, p 218-237 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1740 Sept
The Many Mansions		Yale v 19, 734	Heaven		
The Means and Ends of Excommunication	1 Cor 5:11	Yale v 22, 064	Excommu nication		
The Mind and Related Papers		Yale v 06, 311	Mind		
The Minister Before the Judgment Seat of Christ	Luke 10:17-18	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Pastoral Theology	Spell checked JE TOC	1736 Nove mber
The Miscellanies		ftp	Miscellani es	Spell check useless, JE, TOC	
The Miscellanies Entry Nos. a-z, aa-zz, 1-500		Yale v 05, 153	Miscellani es		
The Miscellanies: Entry Nos. a-z, 1-500 The Table		Yale v 13, 125	Miscellani es		
The Miscellanies: Entry Nos. a-z, 1-500 Note on the Text of the "Miscellanies"		Yale v 13, 153	Miscellani es		
The Miscellanies: Entry Nos. a-z, aa-zz, 1-500		Yale v 13, 163	Miscellani es		
The Miscellanies: Entry Nos. 501-832		Yale v 18	Miscellani es		
The Miscellanies: Entry Nos. 833- 1152		Yale v 20, 041	Miscellani es		
The Miscellanies: Entry Nos. 1153- 1360		Yale v 23, 037	Miscellani es		
The Most High a Prayer-Hearing God	Psa 65:2	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 498 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	1735 Jan 8
The Nakedness Of Job		ftp	Depravity	TOC, JE Spell Checked	
The Nakedness of Job (From an Application on Seeking God)		Yale v 10, 413	Depravity		
The Nature and End of Excommunication	1 Cor 5:11	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06 512-524 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Nature of Man is so Corrupted that He is Become a Very Evil and Hateful Creature	Mat 10:17	Knowing the Heart, 095-113 ftp	Man, Nature of	TOC JE spell checked	nd

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
The Nature of True Virtue		Yale v 08, 537	True		
			Conversio n		
The Nature of True Virtue "Controversies" Notebook		Yale v 21, 312	Virtue		
The Peace Which Christ Gives His True Followers	scan John 14:27	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 486 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, 538 not on ftp			1750 Aug
The Peace Which Christ Gives His True Followers	John 14:27	Yale v 25, 536-553	Peace		
The Perpetuity and Change of the Sabbath	1 Cor 16:1-2	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 499 (2 versions) ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Perpetuity and Change of the Sabbath		Yale v 17, 217	Sabbath		
The Pleasantness of Religion		Yale v 14, 097	Religion		
The Portion of the Righteous	Rom 2:10	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 309-357 ftp		spell checked, TOC JE To Jon for Website2	1740 Decem ber
The Portion of the Wicked	Rom 2:8-9			TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Preciousness of Time		Yale v 19, 243	Time		
The Preciousness of Time, and The Importance of Redeeming It	Eph 5:16	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 499-510 ftp	Time	TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Pure in Heart Blessed	Mat 5:8	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 357-379 ftp		spell checked, TOC, JE To Jon for Website2	nd
The Pure in Heart Blessed		Yale v 17, 057	Pure in Heart		
The Reason Why Men No More Regard Warnings of Future Punishment Is Because It Don't Seem Real to Them	Gen 19:14	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 303-315 ftp	Judgment		
The Resolutions of Jonathan Edwards	Yale v 16,	ftp	Resolution s	Spell checked JE no TOC needed	
The Sacrifice of Christ Acceptable		Yale v 14, 437	Death of Christ		
The Saints Dwell Alone	Num 23:96	Yale v 25, 049	Sanctificat ion		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
	2 Tim 3:16	ftp	Scripture	TOC, Spell check,	
(Incomplete)			Soripture	JE incomplete	
The Sole Consideration, That God Is God, Sufficient to Still All Objections to His Sovereignty	Psa 46:10	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 477 ftp	у	Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	1735 June
The Sorrows of the Bereaved Spread before Jesus	Mat 14:12	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 526 ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Sorrows of the Bereaved Spread Before Jesus	Mat 14:12	Yale v 22, 461	Prayer		
The Spider Papers		Yale v 06, 145	Nature		
The Spirit of Charity an Humble Spirit	1 Cor 13:4-5		Humility		
The Spirit of Charity the Opposite of a Censorious Spirit	1 Cor 13:5		Love		
The Spirit of Charity the Opposite of a Selfish Spirit	1 Cor 13:5		Love		
The Spirit of Charity the Opposite of an Angry Spirit	1 Cor 13:5		Love		
The Spirit of Charity the Opposite of an Envious Spirit	1 Cor 13:4		Love		
The Spirit of the True Saints Is a Spirit of Divine Love	1 John 4:16	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 297- 344 ftp	Love	Spell checked JE TOC	
The Spiritual Blessings of the Gospel Represented by a Feast		Yale v 14, 278	Gospel		
The State of Public Affairs		Yale v 17, 349	Public Affairs		
The Subjects of a First Work of Grace May Need a New Conversion	Luke 22:32	Yale v 22, 181	Conversio n		
The Suitableness of Union in Extraordinary Prayer for the Advancement of God's Church	Zech 8:20-22	Yale v 25, 200	Prayer		
The Suitableness of Union in Extraordinary Prayer for the Advancement of God's Church		Yale v 25, 197	Prayer		
The Sweet Harmony of Christ		Yale v 19, 435	Jesus		
The Terms of Prayer		Yale v 19, 768	Prayer		
The Things That Belong to True Religion	Acts 11:12-13	Yale v 25, 570-576	Religion		
The Threefold Work of the Holy Ghost		Yale v 14, 371	Holy Spirit		
The Torments of Hell Are Exceeding Great		Yale v 14, 297	Judgment		
The Total Depravity and Corruption of Man's Nature, Efficacious Grace		Yale v 01, 432	Grace , Efficaciou s		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
The True Christian's Life a Journey Towards Heaven		Yale v 17, 427	Heaven		
	Joh 5:35	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 496 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, p 84 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC	
The True Excellency of a Minister of the Gospel		Yale v 25, 082	Pastoral Theology		
The Unhappiness of the Change Lately in Many Protestant Countries		Yale v 01, 438	Religion		
The Unreasonableness Of Indetermination In Religion	1 Kin 18:21	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 083 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	1734 June
The Unreasonableness of Indetermination in Religion		Yale v 19, 091	Commitm ent		
The Value of Salvation		Yale v 10, 308	Salvation		
The Warnings Of Scripture Are In The Best Manner Adapted To The Awakening And Conversion Of Sinners	Luk 16:31	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 418 N ftp		TOC, Spell check, JE To Jon for Website2	
The Way Of Holiness	Isa 35:8	www.biblebb.com ftp	Sanctificat ion	spell checked, TOC, JE	
The Way of Holiness		Yale v 10, 480	Holiness		
The Way to Obtain the Blessing Is Not to Let Him Go Except He Bless Us	Gen 32:26-29	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 13-28 ftp	Persevera nce	TOC, Spell check, JE	
The Wicked Hereafter Will Be Cast into a Furnace of Fire	Matt 13:41-42	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 24-34 ftp	Judgment		
The Wicked in Hell Will Be Sensible What a Happy State the Saints Are in in Heaven	Luke 16:25	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 263-272 ftp	Judgment		
The Wisdom Of God Displayed In The Way Of Salvation	Eph 3:10	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 05, p 323-374 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	
The Work of the Ministry is Saving Sinners	Acts 20.28	The Salvation of Souls: Nine Previously Unpublished Sermons on the Call of Ministry and the Gospel by Jonathan Edwards by Jonathan Edwards, Richard A. Bailey, Gregory A. Wills Crossway ftp	Salvation Pastoral Theology	Spell checked JE TOC	1754 March
There Never Was Any Love That Could Be Paralleled with the Dying Love of Christ	Rom 5:7-8	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 273-296 ftp	Death of Christ	Spell checked JE TOC	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
They Sing a New Song	Rev 14:3	Yale v 22, 224	Heaven		
They That Are Gone to Hell Are All of Them in Despair	Isa 38:18	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 204-222 ftp	Judgment		
Those Sinners Who Are Saved, It Is God Who Saves Them	Hos 13:9	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 211-224 ftp	Salvation	Spell checked JE TOC	
Those Who Love Christ Shall Receive of Him a Crown of Life	James 1:12	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 145- 258 ftp	Love Christ	Spell checked JE TOC	
Those Whom God Hates, He Oftentimes Gives Plenty of Earthly Things To	Gen 27:39	Knowing the Heart, 125-134 ftp	Grace, Common	TOC JE spell checked	1741 April
Thy Name Is as Ointment Poured Forth	Song 1:3	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 163-180 ftp	Christ	Spell checked JE TOC	
Treatise on Grace		ftp	Grace	TOC, Spell check, JE	
Treatise on Grace		Yale v 21, 149	Grace		
True Grace Distinguished From The Experience Of Devils	Jam 2:19	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 096 Seeking God, Nichols, p 384- 418 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, 608 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	1752 Sept
True Grace, Distinguished from the Experience of Devils	Jam 2:19	Yale v 25, 605-040	Grace		
True Love to God		Yale v 10, 632	Love		
True Nobleness of Mind		Yale v 14, 228	Knowledg e		
True Repentance Required		Yale v 10, 506	Repentanc e		
True Saints, When Absent From The Body, are Present With the Lord	2 Cor 5:8	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 08, p 050 The Works of Jonathan Edwards, vol 25, 225 ftp		BT TOC, spell checked, JE To Jon for Website2	1747
True Saints, When Absent from the Body, Are Present with the Lord	2 Cor 5:8	Yale v 25, 222	Heaven		
Two Dissertations		Yale v 08, 399			
Types of the Messiah		Yale v 11, 157	Messiah		
Types of the Messiah	scan	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 09, p 401-494 not on ftp	Christ		

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Unbelievers Contemn the Glory and Excellency of Christ	Act 4:11	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 07, p 395 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	1736 May
Undeserved Mercy		Yale v 19, 628	Mercy		
Unpublished Essay on the Trinity		ftp	Trinity	Spell checked JE no TOC needed	
Varieties of Ink Textures in Edwards' Early Manuscripts		Yale v 5, 566	Handwriti ng		
Waring With the Devil	Luke 11:21-22	Yale v 25, 678-079	Persevera nce		
Warnings of Future Punishment Don't Seem Real to the Wicked		Yale v 14, 198	Judgment		
Warring with the Devil		Yale v 25, 676	Persevera nce		
Watch and Pray Always		Yale v 25, 716	Prayer		
Watermarks in Edwards' Early Manuscripts		Yale v 05, 558	Handwriti ng		
We Have Peace With God	Rom 5:1	ftp	Salvation	Spell checked JE no TOC needed	1742 June
What Is Meant by Believing in Christ?	Mar 16:15-16	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 237-246 ftp	Faith	Spell checked JE TOC	
When a Company or Society of Christians Have Christ Present with Them, 'Tis the Greatest Cause of Joy to Them	Matt. 9:15	The Glory and Honor of God, McMullen, p 166- 172 ftp	Christ Joy Pastoral Theology	Spell checked JE TOC	
When the Spirit of God Has Been Remarkably Poured Out on a People, a Thorough Reformation of Those Things That Before Were Amiss Amongst Them Ought to Be the Effect of It	Act 19:19	The Blessing of God, McMullen, p 247-272 ftp	Revival Pastoral Theology	Spell checked JE TOC	
When The Wicked Shall Have Filled Up The Measure Of Their Sin, Wrath Will Come Upon Them to The Uttermost	1 The 2:16	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 525 N ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	1735 May
Wicked Men in Hell Will Remember How Things Were With Them in this World	Luke 16:25	The Torments of Hell, Nichols, p 183-192 ftp	Judgment		
Wicked Men Inconsistent with Themselves	Mat 11:16-19	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 10, p 393 ftp		Spell checked JE TOC To Jon for Website2	
Wicked Men of the Past Are Still in Hell	1 Pet 3:19-20	ftp	Judgment	Spell checked JE TOC	
Wicked Men Useful In Their Destruction Only	Eze 15:2-4	The Works of President Edwards, 1817 reprinted by Burt Franklin 1968, vol 06, p 535 N ftp	Judgment	spell checked, TOC, JE To Jon for Website2	1744 July
Wicked Men's Slavery To Sin	John 8:34	ftp	Sin	Spell checked JE TOC	

Title	Text	Source	Subject	Notes	Date
Wicked Men's Slavery to Sin		Yale v 10, 337	Sin		
Wrath upon the Wicked to the Uttermost	1 The 2:16		Judgment Holiness		
Writings on the Trinity, Grace, and Faith		Yale v 21	Trinity, Grace & Faith		
Yield to God's Word, or Be Broken by His Hand	Exod 9:12-16	Yale v 25, 210	Disciplesh ip		
Yield to God's Word, or Be Broken by His Hand		Yale v 25, 207	Sanctificat ion		
Youth and the Pleasures of Piety		Yale v 19, 078	Piety		
Youth Is Like a Flower That Is Cut Down	Job 14:2	Yale v 22, 319	Youth		
z Edwards and New England Theology Warfield		ftp	Biographic al		
z Jonathan Edwards s Defense of Slavery		ftp	Slavery		
z Life and Character of Jonathan Edwards		N	Biographic al		
Zeal an Essential Virtue of a Christian	Tit 2:14	Yale v 22, 136	Virture		

# **Appendices**

# Appendix 1 Time line of Jonathan Edwards

We include the time line because it will help us understand JE if we know his biographical and historical context.

Compiled by Kenneth P. Minkema Executive Editor, *The Works of Jonathan Edwards* 

Copyright © 2003, The Works of Jonathan Edwards. All rights reserved.

This chronology of Edwards's undated writings is based on that established by Thomas A. Schafer, Wallace E. Anderson, and Wilson H. Kimnach, supplemented by volume introductions in The Works of Jonathan Edwards , by primary sources dating from Edwards' lifetime, and by secondary materials such as biographies. Attributed dates for literary productions indicate the earliest or approximate points at which Edwards probably started them. "Miscellanies" entries are listed approximately in numerical groupings by year rather than chronologically; for more exact dating and order, readers should consult relevant volumes in the Edwards Works. Entries not preceded by a month indicates that the event in question occurred sometime during the calendar year under which it listed. Lack of a pronoun in a chronology entry indicates that it regards Edwards.

### 1703

October 5: born at East Windsor, Connecticut

#### **1710**

January 9: Sarah Pierpont born at New Haven, Connecticut

#### 1711

Father Timothy serves as chaplain in Queen Anne's War

#### 1712

Awakening at East Windsor; builds prayer booth in swamp

#### 1714

August: Queen Anne dies; King George I crowned

# 1716

September: begins undergraduate studies at Connecticut Collegiate School, Wethersfield

# 1718

October: moves to New Haven to continue studies in newly built Yale College, but shortly returns to Wethersfield upon dissatisfaction with tutor Samuel Johnson

## 1719

June: returns to New Haven after Johnson's removal Writes "Of Insects"

Suffers bout of pleurisy during last year of college

# 1720

May: completes baccalaureate degree

September: delivers Valedictory Oration; begins graduate studies at New Haven

#### **1721**

Summer: conversion experience at East Windsor

Writes "Of the Rainbow," "Of Light Rays"

Begins "Natural Philosophy," "Of Atoms," "Of Being," "Prejudices of the Imagination"

#### **1722**

May: completes graduate studies

June: Father Rale's War begins

August: begins preaching to English Presbyterian congregation in New York City

September: Yale College Rector Timothy Cutler and tutors convert to Church of England

Begins "Resolutions," "Diary," "Catalogue of Books," and "Miscellanies"

#### 1723

April: New York City pastorate ends

May 1: returns to East Windsor

May 18: returns to East Windsor after a week's journey to Norwich, Connecticut, and "towns

thereabouts"

June 8-9: at Boston

June 15: back in East Windsor

June 23: at Boston

June 25: back in East Windsor

July-August: prepares Master's Quaestio

September: delivers Quaestio at New Haven, receives M.A., begins "The Mind"

October: writes "Spider Letter," begins "Notes on the Apocalypse"

November 11: agrees to settle as pastor of Bolton, Connecticut

Writes "Apostrophe to Sarah Pierpont"

"Miscellanies" aa-94

#### 1724

January: begins "Notes on Scripture"

May 21: elected tutor at Yale College, leaves Bolton thereafter First week of June: journeys to New Haven to begin tutorship

"Miscellanies" 94-146

#### 1725

May: begins "Beauty of the World"

Summer: at East Windsor

September-December: illness, convalesces at North Haven and East Windsor

December 15: Father Rale's War ends

December: begins "Table to the Miscellanies," "Christ's Example"

"Miscellanies" 152-195

# 1726

April-July: preaches intermittently at Glastonbury, Connecticut

mid-summer: returns to New Haven

August 29: asked to assist Solomon Stoddard by Northampton church

September: resigns tutorship

October 26: begins preaching as probationer at Northampton

November 21: Northampton votes to give £100 salary, £300 to build house, and 50 acres of

land

"Miscellanies" 196-237, 261-262, 267-274, 313-314

#### 1727

February 15: ordained at Northampton as assistant pastor

July 28: marries Sarah Pierpont in New Haven

August: King George I dies; King George II crowned

October 29: earthquake in evening

"Miscellanies" 238-55, 279-305, 315-317

#### 1728

January: begins "Faith"

August: begins "Images of Divine Things," "Signs of Godliness"

August 25: daughter Sarah born

"Miscellanies" 256-260, 265-266, 275-278, 306-310, 318-384

#### 1729

February 11: Solomon Stoddard dies; Edwards becomes senior pastor

April-May: illness, travels to New Haven

June: suffers physical collapse

July: resumes preaching

August-early September: people of Northampton build Edwards a "Good Large Barn"

December: sister Jerusha dies of "malignant fever" "Miscellanies" 385-454

## **1730**

January: begins "Discourse on the Trinity"

April 26: daughter Jerusha born October: first entries in "Blank Bible"

"Miscellanies" 455-487

# 1731

January: "Miscellanies" beginning at no. 488

March: Hannah Graves names Northampton church member Eleazar King as the father of her child; King is fined; they marry in October

May 7: purchases "Negro girl named Venus" for £80 in Newport, R.I.

July 8: preaches Boston lecture, later published as God Glorified in the Work of Redemption

First Wednesday in October: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Westfield

Salary increased to £140

### 1732

February 13: daughter Esther born

April 11: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Hatfield

September 5: earthquake at noon

October 3: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Springfield

Salary increased to £200

#### 1733

January: "Miscellanies" 612

April 11: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Hadley

June: preaches in Boston

October 9: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Springfield

December: preaches at East Windsor "Miscellanies" beginning at no. 625

#### 1734

January 19: Ebenezer Hunt's hatshop burns

January: journeys to Boston, accompanied by Deacon Allen's son

April 7: daughter Mary born

April 16: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Sunderland

August: preaches A Divine and Supernatural Light, thereafter published

October 8: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Suffield

November: "Miscellanies" 668

December: Connecticut Valley revivals begin

#### 1735

March 25: Thomas Stebbins unsuccessfully attempts suicide by cutting his throat

April 8: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Springfield June 1: Joseph Hawley, Sr., commits suicide by slitting his throat August: joins opposition to Robert Breck's ordination at Springfield September-October: goes to New York City to improve health

November: vote passed to build new meetinghouse

# 1736

January: Bernard Bartlett is whipped and fined for slandering Edwards; Robert Breck is

ordained at Springfield

February: preaches at Springfield

February 10: Grandmother Esther Warham Mather Stoddard dies March 16: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Deerfield

January 26: salary £200 plus improvement of half of sequestered lands

August: "Miscellanies" 698

August 21: sister Lucy dies of "throat distemper"

August 31: daughter Lucy born

September 16-27: new meetinghouse raised

October 12: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Enfield

November 6: completes short account of late revivals, published as appendix to William

Williams' Duty and Interest of a People

November 16: preaches ordination at Lambstown

Fall-winter: Joseph Bellamy comes to study with Edwards

#### 1737

February 11: salary £300 plus use of half of sequestered land

February: preaches at Springfield

March 13: Northampton meetinghouse gallery falls

March 21: visits Rev. Stephen Williams at Longmeadow to confer about printing reply

regarding Breck controversy

April 26: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Northampton

June: preaches at Portsmouth, N.H.

July 11: visits Longmeadow

July 21: spire raised on new meetinghouse

October 8: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Hatfield

December 7: earthquake at 11 p.m.

December 25: new meetinghouse dedicated

Publishes A Letter to the Author of the Pamphlet Called An Answer to the Hampshire

Narrative (co-authored with brother-in-law Samuel Hopkins of West Springfield)

A Faithful Narrative of the Surprising Work of God published in London

# 1738

January 26: voted salary of £250 plus improvement of half of sequestered land

March: Northampton votes to build a town house for precinct and court sessions (completed

1739)

April 18: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Longmeadow

April-October: preaches Charity and Its Fruits (published 1852)

May 5: old meetinghouse pulled down

May: Sarah Pierpont Edwards goes to Boston, stays at Benjamin Colman's

July: Mrs. Bridgman admonished for drunkenness

July 25: son Timothy born

September 15-16: in New Haven to attend Yale commencement; dines at Rev. Joseph Noyes'

on 15th, visits college library on 16th

September 19: Ebenezer Hunt's hatshop burglarized by Samuel West, who is caught and

branded

October 10: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Westfield

October: "Miscellanies" 756 December 4: £50 added to salary

Publishes Discourses on Various Important Subjects

Corrected edition of Faithful Narrative published in Boston

### 1739

February: "Miscellanies" 788

March-August: preaches History of the Work of Redemption (published 1774)

May 2: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Northfield

May 24: preaches lecture in Boston

May 25: dines at Joshua Gee's in Boston

May 28: lodges at Rev. Ebenezer Parkman's of Westborough

June 12: Noah Cook, Stephen Wright, and Ebenezer Pomeroy chosen deacons

July: delivers lecture at New Haven

July 22: Mrs. Bridgman excommunicated for drunkenness

August 19: three new deacons ordained

August: "Miscellanies" 807

October 9: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Northampton

November 26: voted salary of £220 plus improvement of half of sequestered land

Winter: "Miscellanies" 832

# 1740

January: "Miscellanies" 841

March: measles epidemic; several Edwards children ill

April 1-2: Sarah Pierpont Edwards lodges at Parkman's of Westborough on way to Boston

April 8: attends Hampshire Association meeting at West Springfield

April 14: preaches funeral sermon of Rev. Nehemiah Bull at Westfield

May 7: preaches ordination sermon of Edward Billing at Cold Spring

June 15: Fifteen-man Northampton church committee appointed to assist in "matters of difficulty"

June 20: daughter Susannah born

July 20: Hannah Pomeroy admonished for breach of Ninth Commandment

August: "Miscellanies" 847

September 3: travels to Longmeadow to see cousin Eunice Williams, the "unredeemed

captive"

September: attends Yale commencement

October 17-19: George Whitefield preaches in Northampton; Edwards accompanies him as far as East Windsor

October-November: controversy over public access to "inner commons"

November: "Miscellanies" 859-860

November 25: in New Haven to execute will of Mrs. Mary Pierpont, Sarah Pierpont Edwards'

step-mother

December: writes "Personal Narrative" in reply to request from Rev. Aaron Burr

#### 1741

January 20: voted salary of £280 for previous year

January 21: preaches ordination sermon of Chester Williams at Hadley

April 7: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Deerfield

April 14: preaches at Suffield

April 15: preaches at Second Church, Hartford

May: "Miscellanies" 862

July 1: preaches at Longmeadow

July 8: preaches Sinners in the Hands of an Angry God at Enfield, published shortly thereafter

August 1: preaches at Hadley in morning

August-September: awakening peaks in Northampton

August 24: Hannah Pomeroy excommunicated

August-September: "Miscellanies" 874; Great Awakening peaks at Northampton September 2: preaches funeral sermon of William Williams of Hatfield, published as The Resort and

Remedy of Those That Are Bereaved by the Death of an Eminent Minister

September 10: delivers Distinguishing Marks of the Work of the Spirit of God at Yale commencement, published shortly thereafter

October 14: preaches at Enfield

December-late March: Samuel Hopkins comes to study, Edwards preaching elsewhere when he arrives; "Miscellanies" 903

#### 1742

January 19-February 4: Sarah Pierpont Edwards experiences series of religious ecstasies, afterwards undergoes treatment for "hysterical original"

January 25: leaves for eastern Massachusetts as visiting preacher

January 27: supply preacher Samuel Buel arrives at Northampton and renews awakening until after Edwards returns home

January 28-29: preaches at Leicester

February 1: preaches in Sutton

February 2: preaches at Westborough

February 3: starts return to Northampton; preaches at Worcester

February 10: voted salary of £350 in "bills of credit" plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land

March 16: covenant renewal at Northampton Late March: Hopkins leaves to be licensed April: preaches in Boston on unspecified day (recorded by diarist Sarah Gill)

May-end of summer: Hopkins comes back to study

May 18-19: Sarah Pierpont Edwards and Yale freshman John Searle lodge at Parkman's of Westborough en route to Boston

May 26: Sarah Pierpont Edwards in Boston

May 29-31: Sarah Pierpont Edwards and Searle lodge at Parkman's of Westborough on return to Northampton

June: "Miscellanies" 991

Fall-Winter: writes Some Thoughts Concerning the Present Revival of Religion in New England

October 12: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Longmeadow

October 20-21: lodges at Parkman's of Westborough en route to Boston

December 8: John Lyman's house burns, two children killed

Begins sermon series (apparently ending in 1743) eventually published as Treatise Concerning Religious Affections

# 1743

January 11: salary £300 plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land;

February 15-17: at Westfield to hear disciplinary case of exhorter Bathsheba Kingsley

March: Some Thoughts published; Edwards leads council of ministers in New London to "reclaim" people incited by James Davenport

May 9: daughter Eunice born

May: journeys to Boston with daughter Sarah to attend ministerial convention

June 8: preaches ordination sermon for Jonathan Judd in Southampton, published as The Great Concern of a Watchman for Souls

June 12: Samuel Danks excommunicated for fornication

September 6: returning from Yale commencement, lodges with Jonathan Judd at Mr.

Leavenworth's of Waterbury

October 18: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Somers

November 2: Northampton precinct votes to give public access to inner commons for ten more years, after which land is to revert to proprietors

November 22: voted salary of £350 plus improvement of half of sequestered land

### 1744

February 1-2: travels to Suffield

March: "Bad Book" hearings begin

April 17: attends Hampshire Association meeting at West Springfield

May 25: Sarah Pierpont Edwards, Jerusha Edwards, and Samuel Hopkins lodge at Parkman's of Westborough

June 3: "Bad Book" culprits Oliver Warner and Timothy and Simeon Root make public confession before church

March: King George's War begins

August 30: preaches ordination sermon for Robert Abercrombie at Pelham, published as The

True Excellency of a Minister of the Gospel

October 9: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Westfield

November 8: salary £350 plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land "Miscellanies" 1067-1069

#### 1745

March: Cape Breton expedition; Edwards proposes town fix a permanent salary

May 26: son Jonathan born

June 17: Louisburg taken after 47-day siege

October 2: Esther Edwards and Elihu Lyman lodge at Parkman's of Westborough en route to **Boston** 

October 9: attends Hampshire Association meeting at Hatfield

December 6: salary £350 plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land

Publishes Copies of Two Letters Cited by The Reverend Mr. Clap and An Expostulary Letter

from the Reverend Mr. Edwards

# 1746

May 14-15: Sarah Pierpont Edwards and Maj. Pomeroy's grandson lodge at Parkman's of Westborough en route to Boston

May: watchtowers built in Northampton against attacks

August 19: French and Indians take Ft. Massachusetts; Edwards parsonage "forted in" and quartered with soldiers

August 25: Indians raiding party attacks near Southampton

September 19: preaches ordination sermon of Samuel Buel at East Hampton, Long Island, published as The Church's Marriage to Her Sons, and to Her God

October 28: attends Hampshire Association meeting at South Hadley

December 10: salary £500 plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land **Publishes A Treatise Concerning Religious Affections** 

#### 1747

April: hearing of fornication case against Thomas Wait

May 6: daughter Elizabeth born

May 28: David Brainerd arrives in Northampton

June 9: Brainerd and Jerusha Edwards leave for Boston

June 11: Brainerd and Jerusha Edwards dine at Parkman's of Westborough en route to Boston

July 21: Brainerd and Jerusha Edwards lodge at Parkman's of Westborough on return to Northampton

July 25: Brainerd and Jerusha Edwards return to Northampton

August: Indian raid near Southampton

October 9: Brainerd dies at Edwards parsonage

October 12: preaches Brainerd's funeral sermon, published as True Saints, When Absent From the Body, Are Present With the Lord

October: An Humble Attempt to Promote Explicit Agreement and Visible Union of God's

People in Extraordinary Prayer published

Autumn: begins work on Life of David Brainerd

December 25: voted permanent salary of £600 plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land

# 1748

February 14: daughter Jerusha dies

March: voted permanent salary of £700 plus wood and improvement of half of sequestered land

May: civil settlement given to Martha Root for maintenance of Elisha Hawley's illegimate child; Indian raid at Southampton causes inhabitants to abandon town till winter

May-August: numerous Indian raids on frontier

Mid-June: Sarah Pierpont Edwards goes to Boston to care for ailing John Stoddard, stays at Edward Bromfield's

June 19: John Stoddard dies at Boston

June 26: preaches funeral sermon of John Stoddard at Northampton, published as A Strong Rod Broken and Withered

July 26: Fifteen-man Northampton church committee appointed to take care of "order and purity" of church and "trial and judgment" of cases

Summer: "Miscellanies" 1101

September 17-19: dines at Hartford and visits and preaches at East Windsor with Joseph Emerson

September 19-20: travels to Charles Pynchon's at Longmeadow and lodges at Samuel Hopkins' of West Springfield

October 18: Treaty of Aix la Chapelle signed, ending war in Europe

December: completes An Account of the Life of the Late Reverend Mr. David Brainerd; young man from Northampton asks to be admitted to church, but declines after seeing profession Edwards writes for him

## 1749

February or March: Mary Hulbert asks to be admitt

May: £170 added to salary

June: council of ministers meets to hear grievances between Northampton church and Elisha Hawley

Mid-June-September: daughter Mary goes to Portsmouth, N.H.

Mid-June: leaves for Portsmouth, N.H., via Worcester and Concord

June 28: preaches ordination sermon of Job Strong at Portsmouth, published as Christ the Great Example of Gospel Ministers

Early July: leaves Portsmouth, stops at Boston, returns to Northampton via Worcester

July: Elisha Hawley excommunicated

August: An Humble Inquiry into the Rules of the Word of God published

October 17: treaty signed with eastern tribes, ending French and Indian War

December 26: preliminary council meets to consider controversy between Edwards and

Northampton church

Winter: "Miscellanies" 1118

## 1750

February 7-8: second council meets to consider controversy between Edwards and Northampton church

April 8: son Pierpont born

June 11: daughter Sarah marries Elihu Parsons of Northampton

June 19: final council meets to consider controversy between Edwards and Northampton church

June 22: dismissed as pastor of Northampton

July 2: preaches Farewell Sermon (published 1751)

July-November: preaches on supply basis at Northampton

August 21-22: Edwards, sister Martha, and Rev. Moses Tuttle lodge at Parkman's of

Westborough en route to Boston

August 30-31: Edwards, sister Martha, and Moses Tuttle lodge at Parkman's of Westborough on return from Boston

September: Joseph Bellamy's True Religion Delineated published, with preface by Edwards

October: preaches in Stockbridge

November 8: daughter Mary marries Timothy Dwight of Northampton

# 1751

January-March: preaches in Stockbridge

February 22: called to settle as minister of Stockbridge

March: "Miscellanies" 1180

May 6-7: lodges at Parkman's of Westborough on return from Boston

May 16: council convened in Northampton to advise on forming a second church in

Northampton, with Edwards as pastor

June 12: visits Parkman's of Westborough, journeying from Boston to Stockbridge

June 17: returns to Stockbridge

August 8: formally installed as pastor to English and Indian congregations at Stockbridge

August 16: preaches at meeting of members of Massachusetts General Assembly with

Mohawks at Albany, New York

October 10: daughter Esther lodges at Parkman's of Westborough

October 13: preaches at Northampton

October 18: family moves to Stockbridge

#### 1752

June 15: Thomas Stebbins of Northampton commits suicide by throwing himself down a well

June 29: daughter Esther marries Rev. Aaron Burr of Newark, N.J.

August: "Miscellanies" 1200

September: travels to Newark to attend Presbyterian Synod of New York

September 28: at Newark, preaches True Grace, Distinguished From the Experience of Devils (published 1753)

November 22: Col. Joseph Dwight of Stockbridge submits report to Mass. General Assembly aiming to turn Edwards out of post

#### 1753

Winter: daughter Esther Burr ill

February: Indian boys' schoolhouse burns March 14: writes last will and testament

April: completes first draft of Freedom of the Will

Spring: son Timothy journeys to Newark, N.J. to prepare to matriculate at College of New

Jersey; contracts smallpox in April

October: preaches at Boston November: preaches at Sheffield "Miscellanies" beginning with no. 1227

December: contingent of Mohawks leave Stockbridge

#### 1754

February: Seven Years' War begins; Edwards given sole charge (by chief donor Isaac Hollis) of Indian schools at Stockbridge

March: nearly all the remaining Indians leave Stockbridge; "Miscellanies" 1277b

March 19: visits John Ballentine at Westfield

Late March-mid-April: travels to Westfield, Greenfield (to preach Edward Billing's

installation sermon), and East Windsor

Spring: Waumpaumcorse, a Schaghticoke Indian, is murdered at Stockbridge by two English horse thieves

July: long period of ill health, lasting about a year, including "fits," "agues," and "scorbutic maladies"

Summer: Edwards parsonage fortified and quartered with soldiers against fears of Indian attacks

September 1: Schaghticokes kill four in a raid on Stockbridge

December: Freedom of the Will published; two Englishmen whipped at Stockbridge for desecrating Indian grave

# 1755

February 11-13: reads recently completed End for Which God Created the World to Bellamy and Hopkins; The Nature of True Virtue probably completed shortly thereafter (published 1765)

Mid-April: son Jonathan leaves on mission to Onohquaga, N.Y., with Gideon Hawley (returns January 1756); daughter Lucy visits Mary Edwards Dwight at Northampton

April 22: lodges at Ballentine's of Westfield en route to East Windsor to visit sisters; suffers fall from horse

April 30: lodges at Ballentine's of Westfield on return to Stockbridge

May 1: lodges at John Ballentine's of Westfield with one son

May 8: lodges at John Ballentine's of Westfield with two sons

May: preaches at Northampton

June: Crown Point expedition; Elisha Hawley among those killed

July 9: Gen. Edward Braddock's forces defeated at Monongahela River in western

Pennsylvania, with Braddock among the dead

August 11: lodges at John Ballentine's of Westfield

August 14: French take British forts at Oswego

September 8: English victory at battle of Lake St. Sacrament

September 9: Battle of Lake George

September 23: arrives at Burr's home in Newark, N.J., to attend College of New Jersey

commencement and Presbyterian synod

October 5: preaches at Newark October 7: sails for New York October 12: sails from New York bound for Stockbridge

November 18: earthquake between 4 and 5 a.m.

# 1756

April 22: lodges at John Ballentine's of Westfield with wife and Capt. Sheldon

August 30: daughter Esther Edwards Burr arrives in Stockbridge

September 7: Sarah Pierpont Edwards leaves to stay in Northampton for about a month to

help daughter Mary Dwight with new baby, Erastus

September 22: daughter Esther Burr leaves for home

Early October: visits East Windsor and Northampton

"Miscellanies" beginning with no. 1281

#### **175**7

May: completes Original Sin

June: visits East Windsor and Boston

June 15-16: lodges at Parkman's of Westborough with Gideon Hawley

September 24: Rev. Aaron Burr dies

September 29: trustees of College of New Jersey write to offer presidency

October 6: visits John Ballentine in Westfield

Autumn: unspecified illness

"Miscellanies" beginning with no. 1358

#### 1758

January 4: council convened at Stockbridge releases Edwards from Stockbridge post

January 27: father dies

February 16: assumes office as president of College of New Jersey

February 23: inoculated for smallpox

March 22: dies of complications from inoculation

April 7: daughter Esther Burr dies

July 31: Sarah Pierpont Edwards and son Jonathan visit Stephen Williams at Longmeadow

October 2: Sarah Pierpont Edwards dies of dysentery in Philadelphia

Original Sin published

#### 1759

July 25: estate inventoried and probated

August 4: slaves Joseph and Sue, "lately the proper goods of . . . Jonathan Edwards, deceased," sold to John Owen of Simsbury, Conn., for £23, by executors Timothy Edwards and Timothy Dwight

# **Appendix 2 The Resolutions of Jonathan Edwards**

From The Works of Jonathan Edwards from Yale, vol 16, p 754

Being sensible that I am unable to do anything without God's help, I do humbly entreat him by his grace to enable me to keep these Resolutions, so far as they are agreeable to his will, for Christ's sake.

Remember to read over these Resolutions once a week.

- 1. Resolved, that I will do whatsoever I think to be most to God's glory, and my own good, profit and pleasure, in the whole of my duration, without any consideration of the time, whether now, or never so many myriads of ages hence. Resolved to do whatever I think to be my duty, and most for the good and advantage of mankind in general. Resolved to do this, whatever difficulties I meet with, how many and how great soever.
- 2. Resolved, to be continually endeavoring to find out some new invention and contrivance to promote the forementioned things.
- [[3. Resolved, if ever I shall fall and grow dull, so as to neglect to keep any part of these Resolutions, to repent of all I can remember, when I come to myself again.]]
- 4. Resolved, never to do any manner of thing, whether in soul or body, less or more, but what tends to the glory of God; nor be, nor suffer it, if I can avoid it.
- 5. Resolved, never to lose one moment of time; but improve it the most profitable way I possibly can.
- 6. Resolved, to live with all my might, while I do live.
- 7. Resolved, never to do anything, which I should be afraid to do, if it were the last hour of my life.
- [[8. Resolved, to act, in all respects, both speaking and doing, as if nobody had been so vile as I, and as if I had committed the same sins, or had the same infirmities or failings as others; and that I will let the knowledge of their failings promote nothing but shame in myself, and prove only an occasion of my confessing my own sins and misery to God. Vid. July 30, [1723].]]
- 9. Resolved, to think much on all occasions of my own dying, and of the common circumstances which attend death.

- [[10. Resolved, when I feel pain, to think of the pains of martyrdom, and of hell.]]
- 11. Resolved, when I think of any1 theorem in divinity to be solved, immediately to do what I can towards solving it, if circumstances don't hinder.
- [[12. Resolved, if I take delight in it as a gratification of pride, or vanity, or on any such account, immediately to throw it by.]]
- 13. Resolved, to be endeavoring to find out fit objects of charity and liberality.
- 14. Resolved, never to do anything out of revenge.
- 15. Resolved, never to suffer the least motions of anger to irrational beings.
- [[16. Resolved, never to speak evil of anyone, so that it shall tend to his dishonor, more or less, upon no account except for some real good.]]
- 17. Resolved, that I will live so as I shall wish I had done when I come to die.
- 18. Resolved, to live so at all times, as I think is best in my devout frames, and when I have clearest notions of things of the gospel, and another world.
- [[19. Resolved, never to do anything, which I should be afraid to do, if I expected it would not be above an hour, before I should hear the last trump.]]
- 20. Resolved, to maintain the strictest temperance in eating and drinking.
- 21. Resolved, never to do anything, which if I should see in another, I should count a just occasion to despise him for, or to think any way the more meanly of him.
- [[22. Resolved, to endeavor to obtain for myself (as much happiness, in the other world,) as I possibly can, with all the power, might, vigor, and vehemence, yea violence, I am capable of, or can bring myself to exert, in any way that can be thought of.
- 23. Resolved, frequently to take some deliberate action, which seems most unlikely to be done, for the glory of God, and trace it back to the original intention, designs and ends of it; and if I find it not to be for God's glory, to repute it as a breach of the 4th Resolution.]
- 24. Resolved, whenever I do any conspicuously evil action, to trace it back, till I come to the original cause; and then both carefully endeavor to do so no more, and to fight and pray with all my might against the original of it.
- [[25. Resolved, to examine carefully, and constantly, what that one thing in me is, which causes me in the least to doubt of the love of God; and to direct all my forces against it.
- 26. Resolved, to cast away such things, as I find do abate my assurance.

- 27. Resolved, never willfully to omit anything, except the omission be for the glory of God; and frequently to examine my omissions.]]
- 28. Resolved, to study the Scriptures so steadily, constantly and frequently, as that I may find, and plainly perceive myself to grow in the knowledge of the same.
- [[29. Resolved, never to count that a prayer, nor to let that pass as a prayer, nor that as a petition of a prayer, which is so made, that I cannot hope that God will answer it; nor that as a confession, which I cannot hope God will accept.]]
- 30. Resolved, to strive to my utmost every week to be brought higher in religion, and to a higher exercise of grace, than I was the week before.
- [[31. Resolved, never to say anything at all against anybody, but when it is perfectly agreeable to the highest degree of Christian honor, and of love to mankind, agreeable to the lowest humility, and sense of my own faults and failings, and agreeable to the Golden Rule; often, when I have said anything against anyone, to bring it to, and try it strictly by the test of this Resolution.]]
- 32. Resolved, to be strictly and firmly faithful to my trust, that that in Proverbs 20:6, "A faithful man who can find?" may not be partly fulfilled in me.
- 33. Resolved, always to do what I can towards making, maintaining and establishing peace, when it can be without over-balancing detriment in other respects. [[Dec. 26, 1722.]]
- 34. Resolved, in narrations never to speak anything but the pure and simple verity.
- [[35. Resolved, whenever I so much question whether I have done my duty, as that my quiet and calm is thereby disturbed, to set it down, and also how the question was resolved. Dec. 18, 1722.]]
- 36. Resolved, never to speak evil of any, except I have some particular good call for it. [[Dec. 19, 1722.]]
- 37. Resolved, to inquire every night, as I am going to bed, wherein I have been negligent, what sin I have committed, and wherein I have denied myself: also at the end of every week, month and year. [[Dec. 22 and 26, 1722.]]
- 38. Resolved, never to speak anything that is ridiculous,3 or matter of laughter on the Lord's day. [[Sabbath evening, Dec. 23, 1722.]]
- 39. Resolved, never to do anything that I so much question the lawfulness of, as that I intend, at the same time, to consider and examine afterwards, whether it be lawful or no: except I as much question the lawfulness of the omission.
- [[40. Resolved, to inquire every night, before I go to bed, whether I have acted in the best way I possibly could, with respect to eating and drinking. Jan. 7, 1723.]]

- 41. Resolved, to ask myself at the end of every day, week, month and year, wherein I could possibly in any respect have done better. [[Jan. 11, 1723.]]
- 42. Resolved, frequently to renew the dedication of myself to God, which was made at my baptism; which I solemnly renewed, when I was received into the communion of the church; and which I have solemnly re-made this 12th day of January, 1722—23.
- 43. Resolved, never henceforward, till I die, to act as if I were anyway my own, but entirely and altogether God's, agreeable to what is to be found in Saturday, Jan. 12. [[Jan. 12th, 1723.
- 44. Resolved, that no other end but religion, shall have any influence at all on any of my actions; and that no action shall be, in the least circumstance, any otherwise than the religious end will carry it. Jan. 12, 1723.
- 45. Resolved, never to allow any pleasure or grief, joy or sorrow, nor any affection at all, nor any degree of affection, nor any circumstance relating to it, but what helps religion. Jan. 12 and 13, 1723.]
- 46. Resolved, never to allow the least measure of any fretting uneasiness at my father or mother. Resolved to suffer no effects of it, so much as in the least alteration of speech, or motion of my eye: and to be especially careful of it, with respect to any of our family.
- 47. Resolved, to endeavor to my utmost to deny whatever is not most agreeable to a good, and universally sweet and benevolent, quiet, peaceable, contented, easy, compassionate, generous, humble, meek, modest, submissive, obliging, diligent and industrious, charitable, even, patient, moderate, forgiving, sincere temper; and to do at all times what such a temper would lead me to. Examine strictly every week, whether I have done so. [[Sabbath morning, May 5, 1723.]]
- 48. Resolved, constantly, with the utmost niceness and diligence, and the strictest scrutiny, to be looking into the state of my soul, that I may know whether I have truly an interest in Christ or no; that when I come to die, I may not have any negligence respecting this to repent of. [May 26, 1723.
- 49. Resolved, that this never shall be, if I can help it.]]
- 50. Resolved, I will act so as I think I shall judge would have been best, and most prudent, when I come into the future world. [[July 5, 1723.
- 51. Resolved, that I will act so, in every respect, as I think I shall wish I had done, if I should at last be damned. July 8, 1723.]]
- 52. I frequently hear persons in old age say how they would live, if they were to live their lives over again: resolved, that I will live just so as I can think I shall wish I had done, supposing I live to old age. [[July 8, 1723.

- 53. Resolved, to improve every opportunity, when I am in the best and happiest frame of mind, to cast and venture my soul on the Lord Jesus Christ, to trust and confide in him, and consecrate myself wholly to him; that from this I may have assurance of my safety, knowing that I confide in my Redeemer. July 8, 1723.]]
- 54. Whenever I hear anything spoken in commendation4 of any person, if I think it would be praiseworthy in me, resolved to endeavor to imitate it. [[July 8, 1723.]]
- 55. Resolved, to endeavor to my utmost to act as I can think I should do, if I had already seen the happiness of heaven, and hell torments. [[July 8, 1723.]]
- 56. Resolved, never to give over, nor in the least to slacken my fight with my corruptions, however unsuccessful I may be.
- 57. Resolved, when I fear misfortunes and adversities, to examine whether I have done my duty, and resolve to do it; and let it be just as providence orders it, I will as far as I can, be concerned about nothing but my duty and my sin. [[June 9 and July 13, 1723.
- 58. Resolved, not only to refrain from an air of dislike, fretfulness, and anger in conversation, but to exhibit an air of love, cheerfulness and benignity. May 27 and July 13, 1723.
- 59. Resolved, when I am most conscious of provocations to ill-nature and anger, that I will strive most to feel and act good-naturedly; yea, at such times, to manifest good nature, though I think that in other respects it would be disadvantageous, and so as would be imprudent at other times. May 12, July 11, and July 13.
- 60. Resolved, whenever my feelings begin to appear in the least out of order, when I am conscious of the least uneasiness within, or the least irregularity without, I will then subject myself to the strictest examination. July 4 and 13, 1723.
- 61. Resolved, that I will not give way to that listlessness which I find unbends and relaxes my mind from being fully and fixedly set on religion, whatever excuse I may have for it—that what my listlessness inclines me to do, is best to be done, etc. May 21 and July 13, 1723.]]
- 62. Resolved, never to do anything but duty; and then according to Ephesians 6:6-8, do it willingly and cheerfully "as unto the Lord, and not to man; knowing that whatever good thing any man doth, the same shall he receive of the Lord." [[June 25 and July 13, 1723.
- 63. On the supposition, that there never was to be but one individual in the world, at any one time, who was properly a complete Christian, in all respects of a right stamp, having Christianity always shining in its true luster, and appearing excellent and lovely, from whatever part and under whatever character viewed: resolved, to act just as I would do, if I strove with all my might to be that one, who should live in my time. Jan. 14 and July 13, 1723.
- 64. Resolved, when I find those "groanings which cannot be uttered," of which the Apostle speaks [Romans 8:26], and those "breakings of soul for the longing it hath," of which the Psalmist speaks, Psalms 119:20, that I will promote them to the utmost of my power, and that

I will not be weary of earnestly endeavoring to vent my desires, nor of the repetitions of such earnestness. July 23 and Aug. 10, 1723.]]

- 65. Resolved, very much to exercise myself in this all my life long, viz. with the greatest openness I am capable of, to declare my ways to God, and lay open my soul to him: all my sins, temptations, difficulties, sorrows, fears, hopes, desires, and everything, and every circumstance; according to Dr. Manton's 27th sermon on the 119th Psalm.5 [[July 26 and Aug. 10, 1723.
- 66. Resolved, that I will endeavor always to keep a benign aspect, and air of acting and speaking in all places, and in all companies, except it should so happen that duty requires otherwise.]]
- 67. Resolved, after afflictions, to inquire, what I am the better for them, what good I have got by them, and what I might have got by them.
- [[68. Resolved, to confess frankly to myself all that which I find in myself, either infirmity or sin; and, if it be what concerns religion, also to confess the whole case to God, and implore needed help. July 23 and Aug. 10, 1723.
- 69. Resolved, always to do that, which I shall wish I had done when I see others do it. Aug. 11, 1723.
- 70. Let there be something of benevolence, in all that I speak. Aug. 17, 1723.]]

\_\_\_\_\_\_

**<sup>1.</sup>** "Any" is from Dwight (1, 69); Hopkins (p. 6) reads "my."

**<sup>2.</sup>** Dwight (1, 70): "preserving."

<sup>3.</sup> Ibid., "sportive."

**<sup>4.</sup>** "Commendation" is from Dwight (1, 72); Hopkins (p. g) reads "conversation."

**<sup>5.</sup>** Thomas Manton, *One Hundred and Ninety Sermons on the Hundred and Nineteenth Psalm* (London, 1681). The doctrine of Sermon XXVII, on Psalms 119:26 (pp. 162—70), reads: "They that would speed with God, should learn this point of Christian ingenuity, unfeignedly to lay open their whole case to him." See also the "Diary" for July 26, 1723, below.

# **Appendix 3 Personal Narrative**

#### Jonathan Edwards' Personal Narrative

Taken from TWJE Letters and Personal Writings Vol. 16 790-804

In the "Personal Narrative" Edwards gives an extended historical account of his own spiritual journey.

I had a variety of concerns and exercises about my soul from my childhood; but had two more remarkable seasons of awakening, before I met with that change, by which I was brought to those new dispositions, and that new sense of things, that I have since had. The first time was when I was a boy, some years before I went to college, at a time of remarkable awakening in my father's congregation. I was then very much affected for many months, and concerned about the things of religion, and my soul's salvation; and was abundant in duties. I used to pray five times a day in secret, and to spend much time in religious talk with other boys; and used to meet with them to pray together. I experienced I know not what kind of delight in religion. My mind was

-- 791 --

much engaged in it, and had much self-righteous pleasure; and it was my delight to abound in religious duties. I, with some of my schoolmates joined together, and built a booth in a swamp, in a very secret and retired place, for a place of prayer. And besides, I had particular secret places of my own in the woods, where I used to retire by myself; and used to be from time to time much affected. My affections seemed to be lively and easily moved, and I seemed to be in my element, when engaged in religious duties. And I am ready to think, many are deceived with such affections, and such a kind of delight, as I then had in religion, and mistake it for grace.

But in process of time, my convictions and affections wore off; and I entirely lost all those affections and delights, and left off secret prayer, at least as to any constant performance of it; and returned like a dog to his vomit, and went on in ways of sin.

Indeed, I was at some times very uneasy, especially towards the latter part of the time of my being at college. Till it pleased God, in my last year at college, at a time when I was in the midst of many uneasy thoughts about the state of my soul, to seize me with a pleurisy; in which he brought me nigh to the grave, and shook me over the pit of hell.

But yet, it was not long after my recovery, before I fell again into my old ways of sin. But God would not suffer me to go on with any quietness; but I had great and violent inward struggles: till after many conflicts with wicked inclinations, and repeated resolutions, and bonds that I laid myself under by a kind of vows to God, I was brought wholly to break off all former wicked ways, and all ways of known outward sin; and to apply myself to seek my salvation, and practice the duties of religion: but without that kind of affection and delight, that I had formerly experienced. My concern now wrought more by inward struggles and conflicts, and

self-reflections. I made seeking my salvation the main business of my life. But yet it seems to me, I sought after a miserable manner: which has made me sometimes since to question, whether ever it issued in that which was saving; being ready to doubt, whether such miserable seeking was ever succeeded. But yet I was brought to seek salvation, in a manner that I never was before. I felt a spirit to part with all things in the world, for an interest in Christ. My concern continued and prevailed, with many exercising things and inward struggles; but yet it never seemed to be proper to express my concern that I had, by the name of terror.

From my childhood up, my mind had been wont to be full of objections

-- 792 --

against the doctrine of God's sovereignty, in choosing whom he would to eternal life, and rejecting whom he please. d; leaving them eternally to perish, and be everlastingly tormented in hell. It used to appear like a horrible doctrine to me. But I remember the time very well. when I seemed to be convinced, and fully satisfied, as to this sovereignty of God, and his justice in thus eternally disposing of men, according to his sovereign pleasure. But never could give an account, how, or by what means, I was thus convinced; not in the least imagining, in the time of it, nor a long time after, that there was any extraordinary influence of God's Spirit in it: but only that now I saw further, and my reason apprehended the justice and reasonableness of it. However, my mind rested in it; and it put an end to all those cavils and objections, that had till then abode with me, all the preceding part of my life. And there has been a wonderful alteration in my mind, with respect to the doctrine of God's sovereignty. from that day to this; so that I scarce ever have found so much as the rising of an objection against God's sovereignty, in the most absolute sense, in showing mercy on whom he will show mercy, and hardening and eternally damning whom he will. God's absolute sovereignty, and justice, with respect to salvation and damnation, is what my mind seems to rest assured of, as much as of anything that I see with my eyes; at least it is so at times. But I have oftentimes since that first conviction, had quite another kind of sense of God's sovereignty, than I had then. I have often since, not only had a conviction, but a *delightful* conviction. The doctrine of God's sovereignty has very often appeared, an exceeding pleasant, bright and sweet doctrine to me: and absolute sovereignty is what I love to ascribe to God. But my first conviction was not with this.

The first that I remember that ever I found anything of that sort of inward, sweet delight in God and divine things, that I have lived much in since, was on reading those words, 1 Timothy 1:17, "Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honor and glory forever and ever, Amen." As I read the words, there came into my soul, and was as it were diffused through it, a sense of the glory of the divine being; a new sense, quite different from anything I ever experienced before. Never any words of Scripture seemed to me as these words did. I thought with myself, how excellent a Being that was; and how happy I should be, if I might enjoy that God, and be wrapt up to God in heaven, and be as it were swallowed up in him. I kept saying, and as it were singing over these words of Scripture to myself; and went to prayer, to pray to God that I might enjoy him; and prayed in a

manner quite different from what I used to do; with a new sort of affection. But it never came into my thought, that there was anything spiritual, or of a saving nature in this.

From about that time, I began to have a new kind of apprehensions and ideas of Christ, and the work of redemption, and the glorious way of salvation by him. I had an inward, sweet sense of these things, that at times came into my heart; and my soul was led away in pleasant views and contemplations of them. And my mind was greatly engaged, to spend my time in reading and meditating on Christ; and the beauty and excellency of his person, and the lovely way of salvation, by free grace in him. I found no books so delightful to me, as those that treated of these subjects. Those words (Song of Solomon 2:1) used to be abundantly with me: "I am the rose of Sharon, the lily of the valleys." The words seemed to me, sweetly to represent, the loveliness and beauty of Jesus Christ. And the whole book of Canticles used to be pleasant to me; and I used to be much in reading it, about that time. And found, from time to time, an inward sweetness, that used, as it were, to carry me away in my contemplations; in what I know not how to express otherwise, than by a calm, sweet abstraction of soul from all the concerns off] this world; and a kind of vision, or fixed ideas and imaginations, of being alone in the mountains, or some solitary wilderness, far from all mankind, sweetly conversing with Christ, and wrapt and swallowed up in God. The sense I had of divine things, would often of a sudden as it were, kindle up a sweet burning in my heart; an ardor of my soul, that I know not how to express.

Not long after I first began to experience these things, I gave an account to my father, of some things that had passed in my mind. I was pretty much affected by the discourse we had together. And when the discourse was ended, I walked abroad alone, in a solitary place in my father's pasture, for contemplation. And as I was walking there, and looked up on the sky and clouds; there came into my mind, a sweet sense of the glorious majesty and grace of God, that I know not how to express. I seemed to see them both in a sweet conjunction: majesty and meekness joined together: it was a sweet and gentle, and holy majesty; and also a majestic meekness; an awful sweetness; a high, and great, and holy gentleness.

After this my sense of divine things gradually increased, and became more and more lively, and had more of that inward sweetness. The appearance of everything was altered: there seemed to be, as it were, a calm, sweet cast, or appearance of divine glory, in almost everything.

#### -- 794 --

God's excellency, his wisdom, his purity and love, seemed to appear in everything; in the sun, moon and stars; in the clouds, and blue sky; in the grass, flowers, trees; in the water, and all nature; which used greatly to fix my mind. I often used to sit and view the moon, for a long time; and so in the daytime, spent much time in viewing the clouds and sky, to behold the sweet glory of God in these things: in the meantime, singing forth with a low voice, my contemplations of the Creator and Redeemer. And scarce anything, among all the works of nature, was so sweet to me as thunder and lightning. Formerly, nothing had been so terrible to me. I used to be a person uncommonly terrified with thunder: and it used to strike me with terror, when I saw a thunderstorm rising. But now, on the contrary, it rejoiced me. I felt God at the first appearance of a thunderstorm. And used to take the opportunity at such times, to

fix myself to view the clouds, and see the lightnings play, and hear the majestic and awful voice of God's thunder: which often times was exceeding entertaining, leading me to sweet contemplations of my great and glorious God. And while I viewed, used to spend my time, as it always seemed natural to me, to sing or chant forth my meditations; to speak my thoughts in soliloquies, and speak with a singing voice.

I felt then a great satisfaction as to my good estate. But that did not content me. I had vehement longings of soul after God and Christ, and after more holiness; wherewith my heart seemed to be full, and ready to break: which often brought to my mind, the words of the Psalmist, Psalms 119:28, "My soul breaketh for the longing it hath." I often felt a mourning and lamenting in my heart, that I had not turned to God sooner, that I might have had more time to grow in grace. My mind was greatly fixed on divine things; I was almost perpetually in the contemplation of them. Spent most of my time in thinking of divine things, year after year. And used to spend abundance of my time, in walking alone in the woods, and solitary places, for meditation, soliloquy and prayer, and converse with God. And it was always my manner, at such times, to sing forth my contemplations. And was almost constantly in ejaculatory prayer, wherever I was. Prayer seemed to be natural to me; as the breath, by which the inward burnings of my heart had vent.

The delights which I now felt in things of religion, were of an exceeding different kind, from those forementioned, that I had when I was a boy. They were totally of another kind; and what I then had no more notion or idea of, than one born blind has of pleasant and beautiful colors. They were of a more inward, pure, soul-animating

-- 795 --

and refreshing nature. Those former delights, never reached the heart; and did not arise from any sight of the divine excellency of the things of God; or any taste of the soul-satisfying, and life-giving good, there is in them.

My sense of divine things seemed gradually to increase, till I went to preach at New York; which was about a year and a half after they began. While I was there, I felt them, very sensibly, in a much higher degree, than I had done before. My longings after God and holiness, were much increased. Pure and humble, holy and heavenly Christianity, appeared exceeding amiable to me. I felt in me a burning desire to be in everything a complete Christian; and conformed to the blessed image of Christ; and that I might live in all things, according to the pure, sweet and blessed rules of the gospel. I had an eager thirsting after progress in these things. My longings after it, put me upon pursuing and pressing after them. It was my continual strife day and night, and constant inquiry, how I should be more holy, and live more holily, and more becoming a child of God, and disciple of Christ. I sought an increase of grace and holiness, and that I might live an holy life, with vastly more earnestness, than ever I sought grace, before I had it. I used to be continually examining myself, and studying and contriving for likely ways and means, how I should live holily, with far greater diligence and earnestness, than ever I pursued anything in my life: but with too great a dependence on my own strength; which afterwards proved a great damage to me. My experience had not then taught me, as it has done since, my extreme feebleness and impotence, every manner of way; and the innumerable and bottomless depths of secret

corruption and deceit, that there was in my heart. However, I went on with my eager pursuit after more holiness; and sweet conformity to Christ.

The heaven I desired was a heaven of holiness; to be with God, and to spend my eternity in divine love, and holy communion with Christ. My mind was very much taken up with contemplations on heaven, and the enjoyments of those there; and living there in perfect holiness, humility and love. And it used at that time to appear a great part of the happiness of heaven, that there the saints could express their love to Christ. It appeared to me a great clog and hindrance and burden to me, that what I felt within, I could not express to God, and give vent to, as I desired. The inward ardor of my soul, seemed to be hindered and pent up, and could not freely flame out as it would. I used often to think, how in heaven, this sweet principle should freely and fully vent

-- 796 --

and express itself. Heaven appeared to me exceeding delightful as a world of love. It appeared to me, that all happiness consisted in living in pure, humble, heavenly, divine love.

I remember the thoughts I used then to have of holiness. I remember I then said sometimes to myself, I do certainly know that I love holiness, such as the gospel prescribes. It appeared to me, there was nothing in it but what was ravishingly lovely. It appeared to me, to be the highest beauty and amiableness, above all other beauties: that it was a divine beauty; far purer than anything here upon earth; and that everything else, was like mire, filth and defilement, in comparison of it.

Holiness, as I then wrote down some of my contemplations on it appeared to me to be of a sweet, pleasant, charming, serene, calm nature. It seemed to me, it brought an inexpressible purity, brightness, peacefulness and ravishment to the soul: and that it made the soul like a field or garden of God, with all manner of pleasant flowers; that is all pleasant, delightful and undisturbed; enjoying a sweet calm, and the gently vivifying beams of the sun. The soul of a true Christian, as I then wrote my meditations, appeared like such a little white flower, as we see in the spring of the year; low and humble on the ground, opening its bosom, to receive the pleasant beams of the sun's glory; rejoicing as it were, in a calm rapture; diffusing around a sweet fragrancy; standing peacefully and lovingly, in the midst of other flowers round about; all in like manner opening their bosoms, to drink in the light of the sun.

There was no part of creature-holiness, that I then, and at other times, had so great a sense of the loveliness of, as humility, brokenness of heart and poverty of spirit: and there was nothing that I had such a spirit to long for. My heart as it were panted after this, to lie low before GOD, and in the dust; that I might be nothing, and that God might be all; that I might become as a little child.

While I was there at New York, I sometimes was much affected with reflections on my past life, considering how late it was, before I began to be truly religious; and how wickedly I had lived till then: and once so as to weep abundantly, and for a considerable time together.

On January 12, 1722/3, I made a solemn dedication of myself to God, and wrote it down; giving up myself, and all that I had to God; to be for the future in no respect my own; to act as one that had no right to himself, in any respect. And solemnly vowed to take God for my whole portion and felicity; looking on nothing else as any part of my happiness, nor acting as if it were; and his law for the constant rule of

-- 797 --

my obedience; engaging to fight with all my might, against the world, the flesh and the devil, to the end of my life. But have reason to be infinitely humbled, when I consider, how much I have failed of answering my obligation.

I had then abundance of sweet religious conversation in the family where I lived, with Mr. John Smith, and his pious mother. My heart was knit in affection to those, in whom were appearances of true piety; and I could bear the thoughts of no other companions, but such as were holy, and the disciples of the blessed Jesus.

I had great longings for the advancement of Christ's kingdom in the world. My secret prayer used to be in great part taken up in praying for it. If I heard the least hint of anything that happened in any part of the world, that appeared to me, in some respect or other, to have a favorable aspect on the interest of Christ's kingdom, my soul eagerly catched at it; and it would much animate and refresh me. I used to be earnest to read public news-letters, mainly for that end; to see if I could not find some news favorable to the interest of religion in the world.

I very frequently used to retire into a solitary place, on the banks of Hudson's River, at some distance from the city, for contemplation on divine things, and secret converse with God; and had many sweet hours there. Sometimes Mr. Smith and I walked there together, to converse of the things of God; and our conversation used much to turn on the advancement of Christ's kingdom in the world, and the glorious things that God would accomplish for his church in the latter days.

I had then, and at other times, the greatest delight in the holy Scriptures, of any book whatsoever. Oftentimes in reading it, every word seemed to touch my heart. I felt an harmony between something in my heart, and those sweet and powerful words. I seemed often to see so much light, exhibited by every sentence, and such a refreshing ravishing food communicated, that I could not get along in reading. Used oftentimes to dwell long on one sentence, to see the wonders contained in it; and yet almost every sentence seemed to be full of wonders.

I came away from New York in the month of April 1723, and had a most bitter parting with Madam Smith and her son. My heart seemed to sink within me, at leaving the family and city, where I had enjoyed so many sweet and pleasant days. I went from New York to Wethersfield by water. As I sailed away, I kept sight of the city as long as I could; and

when I was out of sight of it, it would affect me much to look that way, with a kind of melancholy mixed with sweetness. However, that night after this sorrowful parting, I was greatly comforted in God at Westchester, where we went ashore to lodge: and had a pleasant time of it all the voyage to Saybrook. It was sweet to me to think of meeting dear Christians in heaven, where we should never part more. At Saybrook we went ashore to lodge on Saturday, and there kept sabbath; where I had a sweet and refreshing season, walking alone in the fields.

After I came home to Windsor, remained much in a like frame of my mind, as I had been in at New York; but only sometimes felt my heart ready to sink, with the thoughts of my friends at New York. And my refuge and support was in contemplations on the heavenly state; as I find in my diary of May 1, 1723. It was my comfort to think of that state, where there is fullness of joy; where reigns heavenly, sweet, calm and delightful love, without alloy; where there are continually the dearest expressions of this love; where is the enjoyment of the persons loved, without ever parting; where these persons that appear so lovely in this world, will really be inexpressibly more lovely, and full of love to us. And how sweetly will the mutual lovers join together to sing the praises of God and the Lamb! How full will it fill us with joy, to think, that this enjoyment, these sweet exercises will never cease or come to an end; but will last to all eternity!

Continued much in the same frame in the general, that I had been in at New York, till I went to New Haven, to live there as Tutor of the College; having one special season of uncommon sweetness: particularly once at Bolton, in a journey from Boston, walking out alone in the fields. After I went to New Haven, I sunk in religion; my mind being diverted from my eager and violent pursuits after holiness, by some affairs that greatly perplexed and distracted my mind.

In September 1725, was taken ill at New Haven; and endeavoring to go home to Windsor, was so ill at the North Village, that I could go no further: where I lay sick for about a quarter of a year. And in this sickness, God was pleased to visit me again with the sweet influences of his spirit. My mind was greatly engaged there on divine, pleasant contemplations, and longings of soul. I observed that those who watched with me, would often be looking out for the morning, and seemed to wish for it. Which brought to my mind those words of the Psalmist, which my soul with sweetness made its own language, "My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning" [Psalms 130:6]. And when

-- 799 --

the light of the morning came, and the beams of the sun came in at the windows, it refreshed my soul from one morning to another. It seemed to me to be some image of the sweet light of God's glory.

I remember, about that time, I used greatly to long for the conversion of some that I was concerned with. It seemed to me, I could gladly honor them, and with delight be a servant to them, and lie at their feet, if they were but truly holy.

But sometime after this, I was again greatly diverted in my mind, with some temporal concerns,1 that exceedingly took up my thoughts, greatly to the wounding of my soul: and went on through various exercises, that it would be tedious to relate, that gave me much more experience of my own heart, than ever I had before.

Since I came to this town,2 I have often had sweet complacency in God in views of his glorious perfections, and the excellency of Jesus Christ. God has appeared to me, a glorious and lovely being, chiefly on the account of his holiness. The holiness of God has always appeared to me the most lovely of all his attributes. The doctrines of God's absolute sovereignty, and free grace, in showing mercy to whom he would show mercy; and man's absolute dependence on the operations of God's Holy Spirit, have very often appeared to me as sweet and glorious doctrines. These doctrines have been much my delight. God's sovereignty has ever appeared to me, as great part of his glory. It has often been sweet to me to go to God, and adore him as a sovereign God, and ask sovereign mercy of him.

I have loved the doctrines of the gospel: they have been to my soul like green pastures. The gospel has seemed to me to be the richest treasure; the treasure that I have most desired, and longed that it might dwell richly in me. The way of salvation by Christ, has appeared in a general way, glorious and excellent, and most pleasant and beautiful. It has often seemed to me, that it would in a great measure spoil heaven, to receive it in any other way. That text has often been affecting and delightful to me, Isaiah 32:2, "A man shall be an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest," etc.

It has often appeared sweet to me, to be united to Christ; to have him for my head, and to be a member of his body: and also to have Christ for my teacher and prophet. I very often think with sweetness and longings and pantings of soul, of being a little child, taking hold of

-- 800 --

Christ, to be led by him through the wilderness of this world. That text, Matthew 18 at the beginning, has often been sweet to me, "Except ye be converted, and become as little children" etc. I love to think of coming to Christ, to receive salvation of him, poor in spirit, and quite empty of self; humbly exalting him alone; cut entirely off from my own root, and to grow into, and out of Christ: to have God in Christ to be all in all; and to live by faith on the Son of God, a life of humble, unfeigned confidence in him. That Scripture has often been sweet to me, Psalms 115:1, "Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake." And those words of Christ, Luke 10:21, "In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight." That sovereignty of God that Christ rejoiced in, seemed to me to be worthy to be rejoiced in; and that rejoicing of Christ, seemed to me to show the excellency of Christ, and the spirit that he was of.

Sometimes only mentioning a single word, causes my heart to burn within me: or only seeing the name of Christ, or the name of some attribute of God. And God has appeared glorious to me, on account of the Trinity. It has made me have exalting thoughts of God, that he subsists in three persons; Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

The sweetest joys and delights I have experienced, have not been those that have arisen from a hope of my own good estate; but in a direct view of the glorious things of the gospel. When I enjoy this sweetness, it seems to carry me above the thoughts of my own safe estate. It seems at such times a loss that I cannot bear, to take off my eye from the glorious, pleasant object I behold without me, to turn my eye in upon myself, and my own good estate.

My heart has been much on the advancement of Christ's kingdom in the world. The histories of the past advancement of Christ's kingdom, have been sweet to me. When I have read histories of past ages, the pleasantest thing in all my reading has been, to read of the kingdom of Christ being promoted. And when I have expected in my reading, to come to any such thing, I have lotted upon it all the way as I read. And my mind has been much entertained and delighted, with the Scripture promises and prophecies, of the future glorious advancement of Christ's kingdom on earth.

- 1. After a long convalescence at East Windsor, JE returned in the early summer, 1726, to the tutorship at New Haven, and remained until the end of the session in September.
- 2. "Northampton" (Hopkins, p. 33n; Dwight ed., 1, 131).
- 3. I.e. "relied on it" or "looked for it."

-- 801 --

I have sometimes had a sense of the excellent fullness of Christ, and his meetness and suitableness as a savior; whereby he has appeared to me, far above all, the chief of ten thousands. And his blood and atonement has appeared sweet, and his righteousness sweet; which is always accompanied with an ardency of spirit, and inward strugglings and breathings and groanings, that cannot be uttered, to be emptied of myself, and swallowed up in Christ.

Once, as I rid out into the woods for my health, *anno* 1737; and having lit from my horse in a retired place, as my manner commonly has been, to walk for divine contemplation and prayer; I had a view, that for me was extraordinary, of the glory of the Son of God; as mediator between God and man; and his wonderful, great, full, pure and sweet grace and love, and meek and gentle condescension. This grace, that appeared to me so calm and sweet, appeared great above the heavens. The person of Christ appeared ineffably excellent, with an excellency great enough to swallow up all thought and conception. Which continued, as near as I can judge, about an hour; which kept me, the bigger part of the time, in a flood of tears, and weeping aloud. I felt withal, an ardency of soul to be, what I know not otherwise how to express, than to be emptied and annihilated; to lie in the dust, and to be full of Christ alone; to love him with a holy and pure love; to trust in him; to live upon him; to serve and follow him, and to be totally wrapt up in the fullness of Christ; and to be perfectly sanctified and made pure, with a divine and heavenly purity. I have several other times, had views very much of the same nature, and that have had the same effects.

I have many times had a sense of the glory of the third person in the Trinity, in his office of Sanctifier; in his holy operations communicating divine light and life to the soul. God in the

communications of his Holy Spirit, has appeared as an infinite fountain of divine glory and sweetness; being full and sufficient to fill and satisfy the soul: pouring forth itself in sweet communications, like the sun in its glory, sweetly and pleasantly diffusing light and life.

I have sometimes had an affecting sense of the excellency of the word of God, as a word of life; as the light of life; a sweet, excellent, life-giving word: accompanied with a thirsting after that word, that it might dwell richly in my heart.

I have often since I lived in this town,4 had very affecting views of my

4. Northampton.

-- 802 --

own sinfulness and vileness; very frequently so as to hold me in a kind of loud weeping, sometimes for a considerable time together: so that I have often been forced to shut myself up. I have had a vastly greater sense of my own wickedness, and the badness of my heart, since my conversion, than ever I had before. It has often appeared to me, that if God should mark iniquity against me, I should appear the very worst of all mankind; of all that have been since the beginning of the world to this time: and that I should have by far the lowest place in hell. When others that have come to talk with me about their soul concerns, have expressed the sense they have had of their own wickedness, by saying that it seemed to them, that they were as bad as the devil himself; I thought their expressions seemed exceeding faint and feeble, to represent my wickedness. I thought I should wonder, that they should content themselves with such expressions as these, if I had any reason to imagine, that their sin bore any proportion to mine. It seemed to me, I should wonder at myself, if I should express my wickedness in such feeble terms as they did.

My wickedness, as I am in myself, has long appeared to me perfectly ineffable, and infinitely swallowing up all thought and imagination; like an infinite deluge, or infinite mountains over my head. I know not how to express better, what my sins appear to me to be, than by heaping infinite upon infinite, and multiplying infinite by infinite. I go about very often, for this many years, with these expressions in my mind, and in my mouth, "Infinite upon infinite. Infinite upon infinite!" When I look into my heart, and take a view of my wickedness, it looks like an abyss infinitely deeper than hell. And it appears to me, that were it not for free grace, exalted and raised up to the infinite height of all the fullness and glory of the great Jehovah, and the arm of his power and grace stretched forth, in all the majesty of his power, and in all the glory of his sovereignty; I should appear sunk down in my sins infinitely below hell itself, far beyond sight of everything, but the piercing eye of God's grace, that can pierce even down to such a depth, and to the bottom of such an abyss.

And yet, I ben't in the least inclined to think, that I have a greater conviction of sin than ordinary. It seems to me, my conviction of sin is exceeding small, and faint. It appears to me enough to amaze me, that I have no more sense of my sin. I know certainly, that I have very little sense of my sinfulness. That my sins appear to me so great, don't seem to me to be,

because I have so much more conviction of sin than other Christians, but because I am so much worse, and have so much more

-- 803 --

wickedness to be convinced of. When I have had these turns of weeping and crying for my sins, I thought I knew in the time of it, that my repentance was nothing to my sin.

I have greatly longed of late, for a broken heart, and to lie low before God. And when I ask for humility of God, I can't bear the thoughts of being no more humble, than other Christians. It seems to me, that though their degrees of humility may be suitable for them; yet it would be a vile self-exaltation in me, not to be the lowest in humility of all mankind. Others speak of their longing to be humbled to the dust. Though that may be a proper expression for them, I always think for myself, that I ought to be humbled down below hell. 'Tis an expression that it has long been natural for me to use in prayer to God. I ought to lie infinitely low before God.

It is affecting to me to think, how ignorant I was, when I was a young Christian, of the bottomless, infinite depths of wickedness, pride, hypocrisy and deceit left in my heart.

I have vastly a greater sense, of my universal, exceeding dependence on God's grace and strength, and mere good pleasure, of late, than I used formerly to have; and have experienced more of an abhorrence of my own righteousness. The thought of any comfort or joy, arising in me, on any consideration, or reflection on my own amiableness, or any of my performances or experiences, or any goodness of heart or life, is nauseous and detestable to me. And yet I am greatly afflicted with a proud and self-righteous spirit; much more sensibly, than I used to be formerly. I see that serpent rising and putting forth its head, continually, everywhere, all around me.

Though it seems to me, that in some respects I was a far better Christian, for two or three years after my first conversion, than I am now; and lived in a more constant delight and pleasure: yet of late years, I have had a more full and constant sense of the absolute sovereignty of God, and a delight in that sovereignty; and have had more of a sense of the glory of Christ, as a mediator, as revealed in the gospel. On one Saturday night in particular, had a particular discovery of the excellency of the gospel of Christ, above all other doctrines; so that I could not but say to myself; "This is my chosen light, my chosen doctrine": and of Christ, "This is my chosen prophet." It appeared to me to be sweet beyond all expression, to follow Christ, and to be taught and enlightened and instructed by him; to learn of him, and live to him.

Another Saturday night, January 1738/9, had such a sense, how sweet and blessed a thing it was, to walk in the way of duty, to do that

-- 804 --

which was right and meet to be done, and agreeable to the holy mind of God; that it caused me to break forth into a kind of a loud weeping, which held me some time; so that I was forced to shut myself up, and fasten the doors. I could not but as it were cry out, "How happy

are they which do that which is right in the sight of God! They are blessed indeed, they are the happy ones!" I had at the same time, a very affecting sense, how meet and suitable it was that God should govern the world, and order all things according to his own pleasure; and I rejoiced in it, that God reigned, and that his will was done.

### **Appendix 4 Log of JE Readings**

Date	Title

### Appendix 5 How to Have a Jonathan Edwards Reading Group

The **fundamental** objective is to get people reading JE, the Holy Spirit will do the rest.

**The first** important thing is to have some one that appreciates JE and can be a leader. The meeting must be lead and not degenerate into a jam session of ideas about any and everything. There needs to be direction and focus. The leader must understand the reading to a reasonable degree or be at least a step ahead of most of the readers.

**A norm** would be one session per sermon. To spend multiple session on one sermon would result in board-em and disinterest. Don't try to answer all the questions raise in one sermon. Some of JE's articles were delivered as several sermons and are longer and would need more than one session of discussion. The readers need to deal with some issues on their own with the Holy Spirit.

**Saturday** may be best time since a lot of men work jobs that would make them unable to attend a meeting on a week day. JE is not just for the professional preacher or teacher. His preaching was to the lay or non professionals of his day and so should be today. JE has a maturing influence on believers.

A **neutral place** that people from different church types and theological persuasions will feel comfortable might be preferred. This meeting could evangelically reach out to religious enthusiast and it could be used by the Holy Spirit to get some of God's elect out of apostate Christianity. A place near a college or seminary could offer opportunity for ministry in young people's lives, especially young men that will be preachers and teachers.

The **leader could choose the articles t**o read from the electronic collection referenced in this handbook and e-mail them to the fellow readers. This way the readers would not have any financial commitment.

It is **desirable for a larger number** of readers on the list than the number that come at any particular time. A weekly Saturday meeting may be best, especially if you have two leaders for when one can't be there. To have 35 people receiving the weekly material and five attend the meeting would be fine if the five were different individuals. A reader could miss half of the meetings and still benefit from the process. The email list could include extended friends around the world (like missionaries) that want to receive the material and respond with their comment. This could be encouraging to a missionary family that is isolated from Christian fellowship. Those that can't come can email their comments to the leader (by Friday night) to be read in the meeting.

After each meetings announce and email the next reading.

God is still speaking through Jonathan Edwards today. Technology is our friend.

#### **Appendix 6 Bibliography**

An Amazon search on JE produced the following bibliography. **Notice:** All but 10 of the 34 books listed here are less than 10 years old. This indicates the increased interest in JE.

#### A Sweet Flame Piety in the Letters of Jonathan Edwards

by Michael A. G. Haykin (2007)

### Benjamin Franklin, Jonathan Edwards, and the Representation of American Culture

by Barbara B. Oberg and Harry S. Stout (May 20, 1993)

### Encounters with God: An Approach to the Theology of Jonathan Edwards by Michael James McClymond (Aug 20, 1998)

God's Passion for His Glory: Living the Vision of Jonathan Edwards (With the Complete Text of The End for Which God Created the World) by John Piper and Jonathan Edwards (Jan 6, 2006)

#### Jonathan Edwards

by Perry Miller and John F. Wilson (Jun 1, 2005)

#### Jonathan Edwards: A Life

by George M. Marsden (July 11, 2004)

### Jonathan Edwards: A New Biography

by Iain H. Murray (1987)

#### Jonathan Edwards: A New Biography

by Jonathan & Darlene Edwards (1987)

#### Jonathan Edwards and the American Experience

by Nathan O. Hatch and Harry S. Stout (Oct 5, 1989)

# Jonathan Edwards and the Ministry of the Word: A Model of Faith and Thought

by Douglas A. Sweeney (May 22, 2009)

#### Jonathan Edwards at Home and Abroad: Historical Memories, Cultural Movements, Global Horizons

by David William Kling and Douglas A. Sweeney (Dec 2003)

# Jonathan Edwards, Pastor: Religion and Society in Eighteenth-Century Northampton

by Patricia J. Tracy (Aug 2006)

# Jonathan Edwards's Philosophy of Nature: The Re-enchantment of the World in the Age of Scientific Reasoning

by Elihu Zanuck (Jul 20, 2010)

### Jonathan Edwards' Resolutions: And Advice to Young Converts by Jonathan Edwards and Stephen J. Nichols (July 1, 2001)

#### Jonathan Edwards' Social Augustinian Trinitarianism in Historical and Contemporary Perspectives

by Steven M. Studebaker (Dec 1, 2008)

#### Jonathan Edwards, the Preacher

by Ralph G Turnbull (1958)

### Let the Nations Be Glad!: The Supremacy of God in Missions by John Piper (Mar. 15, 2010)

### Making the American Self: Jonathan Edwards to Abraham Lincoln by Daniel Walker Howe (Sep 22, 2009)

# Nathaniel Taylor, New Haven Theology, and the Legacy of Jonathan Edwards by Douglas A. Sweeney (Dec 5, 2002)

# Samuel Hopkins and the New Divinity movement: Calvinism, the Congregational Ministry, and reform in New England between the Great Awakenings

by Joseph A Conforti (1981)

# Signs of the Spirit: An Interpretation of Jonathan Edwards's "Religious Affections"

by Sam Storms (June 27, 2007)

#### Sinners in the Hands of a Good God

by David Clotfelter (Oct. 1, 2004)

# The God-Centered Life: Insights from Jonathan Edwards for Today by Josh Moody (Feb. 21, 2007)

# One Holy and Happy Society: The Public Theology of Jonathan Edwards by Gerald R. McDermott (Nov 1, 1992)

### The Legacy of Jonathan Edwards: American Religion and the Evangelical Tradition

by D. G. Hart, Sean Michael Lucas and Stephen J. Nichols (Aug. 1, 2003)

### The New England Theology: From Jonathan Edwards to Edwards Amasa Park by Douglas A. Sweeney and Allen C. Guelzo (Nov. 1, 2006)

#### The Philosophical Theology of Jonathan Edwards

by Sang Hyun Lee (Feb 7, 2000)

#### The Preaching of Jonathan Edwards

by John Carrick (Aug. 1, 2008)

### The Rise of Evangelicalism: The Age of Edwards, Whitefield and the Wesleys (A History of Evangelicalism)

by Mark A. Noll (May 26, 2010)

#### The Sermons of Jonathan Edwards: A Reader

by Jonathan Edwards, Professor Wilson H. Kimnach, Kenneth P. Minkema and Professor Douglas A. Sweeney (July 11, 1999)

#### The Supremacy of God in Preaching

by John Piper (February 1, 2004)

#### The Unwavering Resolve of Jonathan Edwards

by Steven J. Lawson (Dec. 10, 2008)

Understanding Jonathan Edwards: An Introduction to America's Theologian by Gerald R McDermott (Dec. 2, 2008)

Virtue as Consent to Being: A Pastoral-Theological Perspective on Jonathan Edwards's Construct of Virtue

by Phil C. Zylla (Dec. 2010)

\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*\*

#### **Conclusion**

It is our goal and hope that this handbook will be used by the Holy Spirit to yet again speak through Jonathan Edwards.

In addition to the JE collections we have a electronic collection of material on "**The Atonement**." Which is 196 files (1.04 GB) including excerpts from various theologies and full length books. It is free to those asking. "You have not because you ask not."

If we can be of any help please contact us.

**Bob Hill** 

bob@prayermeetings.org www.prayermeetings.org